

1968

# Kinetics and mechanisms of electron transfer reactions of metal complexes

Ormond Jerry Parker  
*Iowa State University*

Follow this and additional works at: <https://lib.dr.iastate.edu/rtd>

 Part of the [Physical Chemistry Commons](#)

## Recommended Citation

Parker, Ormond Jerry, "Kinetics and mechanisms of electron transfer reactions of metal complexes" (1968). *Retrospective Theses and Dissertations*. 4619.

<https://lib.dr.iastate.edu/rtd/4619>

This Dissertation is brought to you for free and open access by the Iowa State University Capstones, Theses and Dissertations at Iowa State University Digital Repository. It has been accepted for inclusion in Retrospective Theses and Dissertations by an authorized administrator of Iowa State University Digital Repository. For more information, please contact [digirep@iastate.edu](mailto:digirep@iastate.edu).

**This dissertation has been  
microfilmed exactly as received**

69-9882

PARKER, Ormond Jerry, 1939-  
KINETICS AND MECHANISMS OF ELECTRON  
TRANSFER REACTIONS OF METAL COMPLEXES.

Iowa State University, Ph.D., 1968  
Chemistry, physical

University Microfilms, Inc., Ann Arbor, Michigan

KINETICS AND MECHANISMS OF ELECTRON  
TRANSFER REACTIONS OF METAL COMPLEXES

by

Ormond Jerry Parker

A Dissertation Submitted to the  
Graduate Faculty in Partial Fulfillment of  
The Requirements for the Degree of  
DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY

Major Subject: Physical Chemistry

Approved:

Signature was redacted for privacy.

In Charge of Major Work

Signature was redacted for privacy.

Head of Major Department

Signature was redacted for privacy.

Dean of Graduate College

Iowa State University  
Ames, Iowa

1968

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

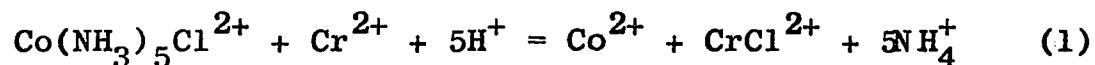
|   | Page |
|---|------|
| INTRODUCTION                                      | 1    |
| EXPERIMENTAL SECTION                              | 10   |
| Reagents  | 10   |
| Equipment   | 24   |
| Conventional Spectrophotometric Rate Measurements | 25   |
| Stopped-Flow Experiments                          | 26   |
| Stoichiometry Experiments                         | 28   |
| Rate Procedures                                   | 31   |
| Equilibrium Measurements                          | 34   |
| Data Treatment                                    | 34   |
| RESULTS   | 38   |
| Reactions Producing Copper(I)                     | 38   |
| Oxidation-Reduction Reactions of Copper(I)        | 90   |
| Vanadium(II) and Chlorochromium(III) Reaction     | 118c |
| INTERPRETATION AND DISCUSSION                     | 153  |
| Vanadium(II) - Copper(II) Reaction                | 153  |
| Vanadium(III) - Copper(II) Reaction               | 160  |
| Characterization of Copper(I)                     | 174  |
| Iron(III) - Copper(I) Reaction                    | 178  |
| Cobalt(III) - Copper(I) Reactions                 | 181  |
| Vanadium(II) - Chlorochromium(III) Reaction       | 188  |

|                  | Page |
|------------------|------|
| LITERATURE CITED | 194  |
| APPENDIX         | 201  |
| ACKNOWLEDGMENT   | 209  |

## INTRODUCTION

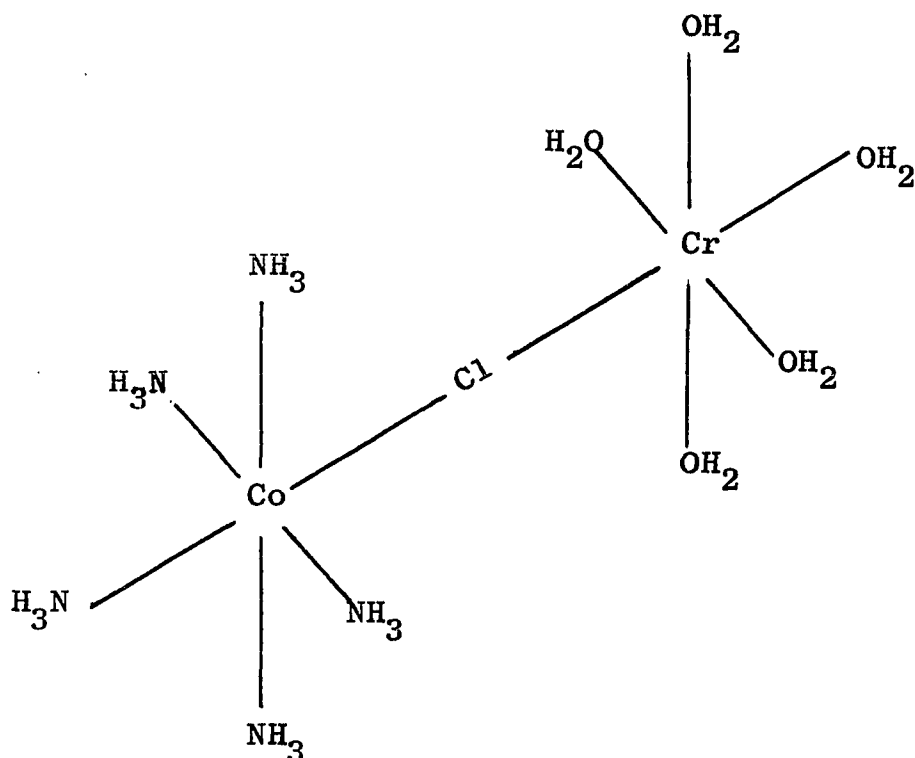
The rates of electron transfer reactions between metal ion complexes in solution have been widely studied recently (1-20). Taube (1) has pointed out that mechanisms of oxidation-reduction reactions of transition metal ion complexes can be separated into two classes; inner-sphere and outer-sphere, depending upon whether or not the first coordination spheres of the two metal ions have a ligand in common at the time of electron transfer.

Taube and Myers (2) have shown that reaction 1 proceeds by an inner-sphere mechanism.



In this case chloride ion is the bridging ligand in the transition state as shown in the diagram on the following page.

After completion of the electron transfer and dissociation of the activated complex, the bridging ligand remains bound to the least labile of the product metal ions, for a time governed by the solvation rate characteristic of the particular metal ion complex. In this particular example, the proof of the inner-sphere mechanism was the demonstration of transfer of the bridging ligand from one metal to the other. This proof is possible only when the reactant complex containing



the bridging ligand is inert to substitution while the other metal ion is labile. After electron transfer, relative labilities of the products must be opposite those of the reactants and the inert product must be sufficiently inert to be detectable as a metal complex containing the bridging ligand. With reference to Equation 1,  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Co}^{2+}$  are labile to ligand substitution and exchange, whereas the reactant  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Cl}^{2+}$  and the product  $\text{Cr}(\text{OH}_2)_5\text{Cl}^{2+}$  are inert to these processes.

Failure to demonstrate ligand transfer does not, however, eliminate the possibility of an inner-sphere mechanism. Ligand transfer cannot be demonstrated unless both the

reactant and the product containing the bridging groups can be identified and unless replacement of the bridging ligand by solvent on both the reactant and the product is negligible during the oxidation-reduction reaction. Thus, inner-sphere mechanisms cannot be demonstrated by the ligand transfer method when both reactants or both products are labile.

Indirect evidence is often invoked to support conclusions regarding the reaction mechanism. The variation (or lack of variation) in reaction rate upon reacting the same metal complexes except for the identity of the bridging ligand is cited (3,4) as evidence for an inner-sphere (or outer-sphere) mechanism. The rates of inner-sphere reactions are more dependent on the identity of the bridging ligands than outer-sphere reactions are on the identity of nonbridging ligands (3-8). An especially informative pair are the ligands  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  and  $\text{OH}^-$ . With inner-sphere reactions the rates with  $\text{OH}^-$  as the bridging ligand are much higher than those with  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  as the bridging group. Another pair of ligands that have proven useful are  $\text{N}_3^-$  and  $\text{NCS}^-$ . The rates noted for  $\text{N}_3^-$  bridged reactions are normally considerably greater (3) than the rates for  $\text{NCS}^-$  bridged reactions that are otherwise identical. In using the latter criteria, care must be exercised with regard to whether or not the sulfur-bonded thiocyanate ion is the stable configuration of the product. Another line of indirect evidence that has been used to establish mechanisms



has been obtained from nonbridging ligand effects (9-13). Nonbridging ligand effects for inner-sphere reactions have also received theoretical consideration by L. Orgel (14). The prediction of the relative reactivities of cis and trans isomers of the type  $MA_4XY^{n+}$  ( $M=Cr(III)$  or  $Co(III)$ ), where Y is the bridging ligand, depends upon the relative crystal field strengths of A and X. If X has a smaller crystal field than A, the trans isomer should react more rapidly than the cis isomer, whereas the reverse holds if X has the larger crystal field. As an example, the reaction of cis and trans- $Co(en)_2Cl_2^+$  with  $Fe^{2+}$  has been studied by Benson and Haim (10). The trans complex is observed to have the higher reaction rate by a factor of 20, leading to the hypothesis that the reaction follows an inner-sphere mechanism. Other indirect evidence that has been used to establish mechanisms has been obtained from variations in entropies of activation (4,15,16,17), volumes of activation (8) and isotope effects on reaction rate (18,19).

The proof of an outer-sphere mechanism is very simple in a limited number of cases. If both the oxidized and reduced form of a metal complex are substitutionally inert and all of the ligands are incapable of electron transfer, the outer-sphere mechanism must be operative. For example, when  $Co(NH_3)_5Cl^{2+}$  is reduced by the substitutionally inert reducing agent  $Ru(NH_3)_6^{2+}$ , the electron transfer process occurs without

disruption of the first coordination sphere of the ruthenium complex, as evidenced by the fact that the substitutionally inert  $\text{Ru}(\text{NH}_3)_6^{3+}$  is the only ruthenium product (6). Indirect evidence often invoked (3-8) for outer-sphere mechanisms is the small dependence of the rate on the identity of ligands bound to the reactants, notably such ligands as  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  and  $\text{OH}^-$ . Evidence such as non-bridging ligand effects and others mentioned in connection with inner-sphere mechanisms are also cited in support of outer-sphere mechanisms.

In the absence of complexing anions, copper(I) is thermodynamically unstable with respect to disproportionation (Equation 2). The

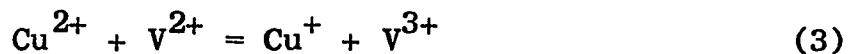


equilibrium quotient for reaction 2 is  $1.3 \times 10^6 \text{ M}^{-1}$  (20) at  $25^\circ$  at ionic strength  $1.96 \times 10^{-2} \text{ M}$  in the presence of perchlorate anions. Copper(I) in such salts as  $\text{Cu}_2\text{SO}_4$  rapidly disproportionates in water to give copper metal and the cupric salt (21).

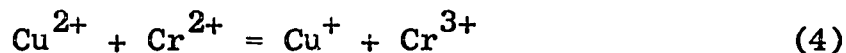
Although copper(I) is thermodynamically unstable in an aqueous medium, it should not be assumed that the rate of the disproportionation reaction is necessarily rapid. A feature of major interest in this work is the use of appropriate one-electron reducing agents to generate quantitative yields of  $\text{Cu}^+$  in perchlorate solution. Such metastable solutions

( $\leq 0.01 \text{ M}$ ) can, moreover, be used for some time without appreciable disproportionation. Altermatt and Manahan (22,23) have recently published an electrochemical procedure for generating aqueous solutions of copper(I) perchlorate, and have shown that  $\text{Cu}^+$  solutions may be prepared by the careful dissolution of the freshly precipitated hydroxide in perchloric acid. The interest in reactions producing metastable copper(I) arose from several factors: (1) the uniqueness in producing  $\text{Cu}_{\text{aq}}^+$  in a metastable situation in perchlorate solution, (2) the questions posed of inner-sphere or outer-sphere reaction mechanisms, (3) the subsequent studies allowed on the reaction mechanisms of copper(I), and (4) direct information on the role of copper(I) in reactions catalyzed by copper(II).

The rate of electron transfer between copper(II) and vanadium(II) (Equation 3) has not been previously measured:



This reaction and the similar reduction of copper(II) with chromium(II) (Equation 4) may be utilized to generate the



metastable species  $\text{Cu}_{\text{aq}}^+$  (24) in perchlorate solution. The question of inner-sphere or outer-sphere mechanism is of interest in these reactions. In view of recent attempts (1-20,24) to understand the details of the mechanisms of electron transfer reactions of metal complexes, data on new

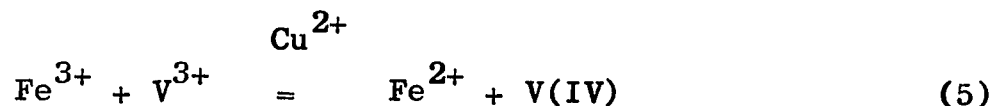
systems are especially useful. Thus the production of  $\text{Cu}_{\text{aq}}^+$  and the subsequent studies allowed on the reduction mechanisms of copper(I) with various oxidizing agents promised to aid in the understanding of electron transfer processes. An earlier attempt was made by Endicott and Taube (6) to study the rate of some rapid  $\text{Cu}^+ - \text{Co(III)}$  (where the Co(III) compounds were  $\text{Co(NH}_3)_6^{3+}$ ,  $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{OH}_2^{3+}$ , and  $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{Br}^{2+}$ ) reactions. Their study generated very small concentrations of  $\text{Cu}^+$  by the reverse of reaction 2; the exceptionally small concentrations involved led these workers to report some rate constants that are apparently quite incorrect.

Since an  $e_g$  electron is lost by  $\text{Cu}_{\text{aq}}^+$  as in the case of  $\text{Cr}_{\text{aq}}^{2+}$ , it is expected that the mechanisms of reaction for the two reducing agents would be similar. The  $\text{Cr}_{\text{aq}}^{2+}$  reduction of cobalt(III) complexes has been shown to be inner-sphere by the ligand transfer criteria (2).

The studies to be described here are a series of measurements of the rate of oxidation of  $\text{Cu}^+$  by;  $\text{Fe}^{3+}$ , trans- $\text{Co(en)}_2\text{Cl}_2^+$ ,  $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{Br}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{Cl}^{2+}$ , cis- $\text{Co(en)}_2\text{Cl}_2^+$ ,  $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{N}_3^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{NCS}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{F}^{2+}$ , trans- $\text{Co(NH}_3)_4(\text{OH}_2)\text{-CN}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{CN}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{OH}_2^{3+}$  and  $\text{Co(en)}_3^{3+}$  (where en = ethylenediammine).

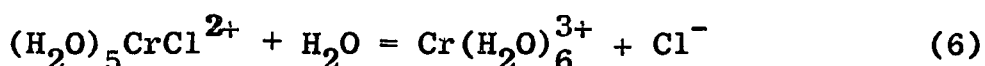
The catalytic effect of  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  on a wide variety of reactions is well documented (25-31). One example of particular relevance to this work is the catalysis of the reaction of

$\text{Fe}^{3+} + \text{V}^{3+}$  by  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  (Equation 5), which has been studied by



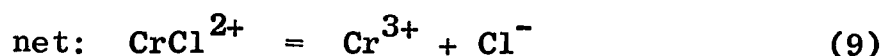
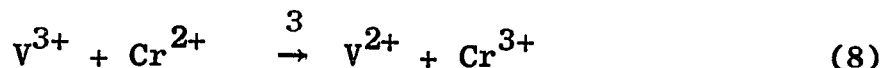
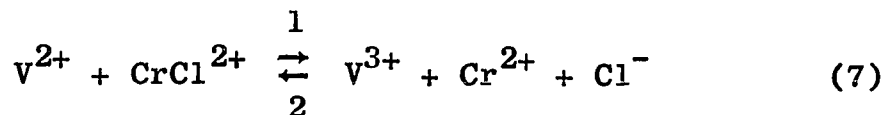
Higginson and Sykes (32). It has been postulated that the catalytic activity resulted from the production of  $\text{Cu}_{\text{aq}}^+$  in steady-state concentrations. The independent production of  $\text{Cu}_{\text{aq}}^+$  and subsequent studies with it promise to yield significant information about the detailed mechanism and characteristic properties of the proposed intermediate  $\text{Cu}_{\text{aq}}^+$ . The reaction of  $\text{V}^{3+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  has been studied further here utilizing the catalysis of the reaction of  $\text{V}^{3+}$  and  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Br}^{2+}$  by  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$ .

Ogard and Taube (33) found that a number of strong oxidizing agents catalyzed net aquation of the pentaquo-chromium(III) cation,  $(\text{H}_2\text{O})_5\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  (Equation 6). The proposed mechanism consisted of oxidation of  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  to  $\text{Cr(IV)}$  followed



by reduction back to  $\text{Cr(III)}$ . Since  $\text{Cr(IV)}$  is presumably labile to substitution, chloride ion was readily released at this stage. This suggests that a parallel catalysis effect on chromium(III) substitution should be noted in the presence of reducing agents. The chromium(II) so formed would release the bound chloride ion and would then be reoxidized in a second step. Using this model, a system was selected involving metal ions where the oxidation-reduction reaction between the aquo

ions had been studied and where the equilibrium position of the Cr(III) substitution process was known. The reaction selected was that of  $V^{2+}$  and  $CrCl^{2+}$  (Equations 7 and 8).



The kinetics and mechanism of the reaction of  $V^{3+}$  and  $Cr^{2+}$  (Equation 8) have been studied previously (34), and the equilibrium quotient for aqutation of  $CrCl^{2+}$  (Equations 6 and 9) is known (35). According to the principle of microscopic reversibility, the reaction of  $V^{3+}$  and  $Cr^{2+}$  would show catalysis by chloride ion in a reaction forming the complex  $CrCl^{2+}$ . A detailed kinetic study has been carried out on each step contributing to the reaction scheme.

Complications arose in the kinetics of the reaction of  $V^{2+}$  and  $CrCl^{2+}$  that could not be resolved in terms of a two-step mechanism (Equations 7 and 8) satisfying the steady-state approximation. It became apparent that the  $Cr^{2+}$  and  $V^{3+}$  so produced were not reacting in a second step at a rate high enough to ensure the validity of the steady-state expression. A detailed consideration of the nonsteady-state kinetics was undertaken.

## EXPERIMENTAL SECTION

## Reagents

Water

Water used in all reagent purifications and solutions and in all rate studies was the product of a double redistillation of laboratory distilled water from alkaline permanganate in a tin-lined Barnstead still. Conductance of the water was  $\leq 1 \times 10^{-6} \text{ ohm}^{-1}$ .

Perchloric acid

Dilutions of 72% perchloric acid were used without further purification. Solutions were titrated directly with standard sodium hydroxide to a phenolphthalein endpoint.

Nitrogen

Nitrogen gas was purified by passage through a series of five gas-washing bottles equipped with gas dispersion bubblers. The first two bottles contained  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  over amalgamated zinc, the third dilute sodium hydroxide and the fourth, distilled water. The fifth bottle contained no solution.

Lithium perchlorate

Lithium perchlorate was prepared by dissolving reagent grade lithium carbonate in a slight excess of 72% perchloric acid, followed by boiling to expel  $\text{CO}_2$ . Hydrated lithium perchlorate precipitated on cooling and was recrystallized twice. Stock solutions ca. 4 M in  $\text{LiClO}_4$  were analyzed by

passing aliquots through a column of Dowex 50W-X8 cation resin in the  $H^+$  form. The resin was rinsed with water and the rinsings were titrated with standard sodium hydroxide.

#### Sodium perchlorate

Sodium perchlorate was prepared from sodium carbonate and purified and analyzed in the same manner as lithium perchlorate.

#### Barium perchlorate

Barium perchlorate was prepared from barium carbonate and analyzed in the same manner as lithium perchlorate.

#### Barium chloride

Reagent grade barium chloride was recrystallized twice and analyzed in the same manner as lithium perchlorate.

#### Hydrochloric acid, hydrobromic acid and hydrofluoric acid

Dilutions of the concentrated acid were used without further purification. Solutions were titrated directly with standard sodium hydroxide to a phenolphthalein endpoint.

#### Sodium azide

Reagent grade sodium azide was dissolved in conductance water, filtered and recrystallized twice. The azide solutions were analyzed by oxidation with cerium(IV) and titration of the excess cerium(IV) with iron(II).

#### Copper(II) perchlorate

Copper(II) perchlorate was obtained from two independent procedures. Reagent grade (G. F. Smith) copper(II) perchlorate was dissolved in conductance water, filtered and recrystallized



twice. Reagent grade copper(II) carbonate was dissolved in a slight excess of concentrated perchloric acid, followed by boiling to expel  $\text{CO}_2$ . The resulting copper(II) perchlorate was recrystallized twice in conductance water. Stock solutions of copper(II) were analyzed by two different methods. The total cation content of the solution was analyzed by passing aliquots of the solution through a column of Dowex 50W-X8 cation-exchange resin in the hydrogen ion form, followed by titration of the washings with sodium hydroxide to a phenolphthalein endpoint. The concentration was calculated by assuming that each copper ion released two hydrogen ions from the resin column. Solutions of copper(II) were also analyzed by the standard volumetric procedure in which potassium iodide is added and the liberated iodine titrated with sodium thiosulfate using starch indicator. The analysis of copper(II) and of total cation content always agreed to within 1%.

#### Cobalt(II) perchlorate

Cobalt(II) was produced by the reduction of cobalt(III) complexes such as  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Br}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Cl}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{N}_3^{2+}$ . The cobalt(II) so produced was analyzed spectrophotometrically as the thiocyanate complex (0.1 g/ml of ammonium thiocyanate) in 50-vol % acetone. The molar absorptivity is  $1837 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$  at 623 nm.

Vanadyl perchlorate

Stock solutions were prepared from reagent vanadyl sulfate and a very slight excess of recrystallized barium perchlorate. The precipitated barium sulfate was removed by centrifugation.

Vanadium(II) perchlorate

Vanadium(II) solutions were prepared by reduction of V(IV) solutions containing added perchloric acid with amalgamated zinc. Alternatively, the solution was reduced electrolytically at a mercury cathode. A further independent source of vanadium(II) was provided by the electrolytic reduction of a slurry of vanadium pentoxide in perchloric acid. To prevent appreciable oxidation of vanadium(II) by perchloric ion (36), the stock solutions were stored in a refrigerator at  $-10^{\circ}$ . The solutions were periodically tested for chloride ion by adding excess iron(III), then silver(I); negative tests ( $\leq 10^{-3}$  M  $\text{Cl}^{-}$ ) were obtained. Solutions of vanadium(II) were analyzed by two different methods. Vanadium(II) was added to an excess of  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Br}^{2+}$  in perchloric acid and allowed to react for 10-20 min under a nitrogen atmosphere. The cobalt(II) so produced was analyzed spectrophotometrically as the thiocyanate complex. The second method determined the total vanadium concentration by oxidizing all the vanadium species present to  $\text{VO}_2^{+}$ . The vanadium(V) was analyzed spectrophotometrically with hydrogen peroxide in sulfuric acid solution ( $\epsilon$  203  $\text{M}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1}$  at 400nm). Details of the procedure have been published (34).

Vanadium(III) perchlorate

Solutions of vanadium(III) perchlorate were prepared from approximately equimolar amounts of V(II) and V(IV) perchlorate, with a slight excess of the former. Stock solutions were stored in a refrigerator and tested periodically for chloride ion (36) in the same manner as vanadium(II) solutions. The method of analysis was the same as the two methods described in the analysis of vanadium(II). The vanadium(III) concentration was calculated as the difference between the total vanadium concentration and the vanadium(II) concentration as determined with  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Br}^{2+}$ .

Chromium(III) and chromium(II) perchlorate

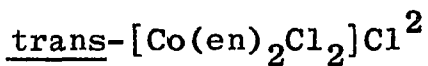
Doubly recrystallized chromium(III) perchlorate was reduced either electrolytically or with amalgamated zinc. The detailed procedures of preparation, handling, and analysis of these solutions have been described previously (34). The analytical procedure for chromium(II) was based on its reduction of a slight excess of  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Cl}^{2+}$ . The cobalt(II) so produced was analyzed spectrophotometrically with thiocyanate ion in a 50 vol % acetone. The total chromium content was measured spectrophotometrically as  $\text{CrO}_4^{2-}$  after oxidation with alkaline peroxide (37). The chromium(II) solutions reduced with amalgamated zinc contained less than 1 % chromium(III).

Iron(III) perchlorate

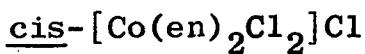
Hydrated iron(III) perchlorate was prepared from solutions of the chloride in perchloric acid, by heating to remove HCl. After the solution failed to produce a visible precipitate in a test with silver ion, two successive crystallizations were done. Iron(III) perchlorate solutions were analyzed spectrophotometrically in 0.3-0.6 M perchloric acid using the peak of aquoiron(III) at 240 nm with a molar absorptivity of 4230 M<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> (38). The perchloric acid content of the iron(III) perchlorate solutions was determined by passing samples through a column of Dowex 50W-X8 cation exchange resin in the hydrogen ion form and titrating the washings with sodium hydroxide. The hydrogen ion concentration was calculated from the base in excess of that required for the three moles of hydrogen ion displaced per mole of iron(III).

Chlorochromium(III) ion, (H<sub>2</sub>O)<sub>5</sub>CrCl<sup>2+</sup>

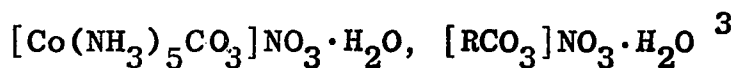
Chlorochromium(III) ion was synthesized from chlorine and chromium(II) in perchloric acid solution (2). An alternate preparation of (H<sub>2</sub>O)<sub>5</sub>CrCl<sup>2+</sup> was the addition of a trace of chromium(II) catalyst to a deoxygenated solution of chromium(III) chloride-6-hydrate (39). The latter compound contains the ion trans-(H<sub>2</sub>O)<sub>4</sub>CrCl<sub>2</sub><sup>+</sup> (40-42). The major product of each reaction was the desired monochloro complex, which was separated and purified by cation exchange using Dowex 50W-X8 resin and elution with 1 F perchloric acid.

Cobalt(III) complexes<sup>1</sup>

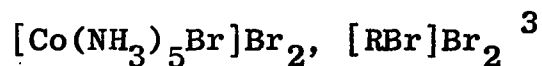
The chloride salt of this complex was prepared by the method of Bailar (43).



The trans form was converted to the cis form by evaporating a neutral solution of the trans form to dryness on a steam bath. This procedure was repeated only once because of the undesirable aquation products produced by this procedure (44).



This compound was prepared as a starting material for many of the pentaammine-cobalt(III) complexes. It was prepared by the method of Basolo and Murmann (45).



The bromide salt was prepared by the method of Diehl, Clark and Willard (46). The bromide salt was converted and recrystallized as the perchlorate by the following procedure. The bromide salt was added to water previously heated to 70°. Lithium perchlorate crystals were added to this solution until [Li<sup>+</sup>] ~ 4 M. The solution

---

<sup>1</sup>The author is very grateful to Dr. J. H. Espenson and Mr. L. A. Berge who generously allowed him to use several cobalt complexes prepared by them.

<sup>2</sup>Prepared by Dr. J. H. Espenson.

<sup>3</sup>Prepared by Mr. L. A. Berge.

was then cooled to 0°C and the purple crystals filtered, washed with 95% alcohol and then with anhydrous ether, and air-dried. The recrystallization was repeated twice.

$[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Cl}]\text{Cl}_2, [\text{RCl}]\text{Cl}_2$ <sup>3</sup> Concentrated hydrochloric acid was added to a solution of the pentaamminecarbonatocobalt (III) nitrate. The solution was heated on a steam bath for two hours. The reddish-violet crystals were filtered and washed with 95% alcohol. The chloride salt was converted to the perchlorate salt and recrystallized as such by dissolving the complex in water and precipitating it by adding concentrated perchloric acid. The recrystallization was repeated twice.

$[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{N}_3](\text{ClO}_4)_2, [\text{RN}_3](\text{ClO}_4)_2$  The chloride salt of this complex was prepared in semi-darkness by the method of Linhard and Flygave (47). The salt was recrystallized twice using concentrated perchloric acid.

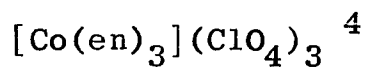
$[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{NCS}](\text{ClO}_4)_2, [\text{RNCS}](\text{ClO}_4)_2$ <sup>2</sup> This complex was prepared from the pentaamminecarbonatocobalt(III) complex by the following procedure. A solution of 5 g  $[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{CO}_3]\text{NO}_3 \cdot \text{H}_2\text{O}$  in ca. 80 ml  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  was prepared at 90° using conductance water. After the addition of 16 g NaNCS, 25 g  $\text{NaClO}_4$  and 10 ml concentrated  $\text{CH}_3\text{COOH}$ , the solution was heated for ca. 30 min on a steam bath. The red crystals were filtered, washed and recrystallized from conductance water with lithium perchlorate.

$[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{F}](\text{ClO}_4)_2, [\text{RF}](\text{ClO}_4)_2$  <sup>2</sup> The nitrate salt of this complex was prepared by the method of Basolo and Murmann (48). The nitrate was converted and recrystallized as the perchlorate by dissolving the nitrate in conductance water and reprecipitating it as the perchlorate by the addition of concentrated perchloric acid. The pentaamminefluorocobalt(III) was recrystallized twice.

$[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{OH}_2](\text{ClO}_4)_3, [\text{ROH}_2](\text{ClO}_4)_3$  <sup>2</sup> This complex was prepared directly by the slow addition of concentrated perchloric acid to a saturated solution of pentaamminecarbonatocobalt(III) nitrate. After separation of the orange crystals, the complex was recrystallized twice using concentrated perchloric acid.

$\text{trans-}[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_4(\text{OH}_2)\text{CN}](\text{ClO}_4)_2, \text{trans-}[\text{CoA}_4(\text{OH}_2)\text{CN}](\text{ClO}_4)_2$  <sup>2</sup> The chloride salt of this complex was prepared by the method of Siebert (49). Conversion to the perchlorate resulted in a large loss of the complex. The chloride salt of the complex was dissolved at 50°C and reprecipitated by adding  $\text{NaClO}_4$ . The recrystallization with  $\text{NaClO}_4$  was repeated.

$[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{CN}](\text{ClO}_4)_2 \cdot 0.5 \text{H}_2\text{O}, [\text{RCN}](\text{ClO}_4)_2 \cdot 0.5 \text{H}_2\text{O}$  <sup>2</sup> The perchlorate was prepared by the method of Siebert (49).



The salt of this complex was prepared by the method of Bjerrum and McReynolds (50). Conversion and recrystallization of the perchlorate salt was repeated twice using perchloric acid to reprecipitate the salt each time.

Solutions of the cobalt(III) complexes were made by carefully weighing the amount of complex added. The solutions were analyzed for cobalt content by reaction with excess chromium(II) solution. The  $\text{Co}^{2+}$  produced was analyzed spectrophotometrically as the thiocyanate complex. The purity of the complexes was indicated by quantitative agreement of the visible spectra with published values. Spectral data is given in Table 2: the molar absorptivity is calculated from the cobalt analysis in each case. The per cent cobalt calculated and found is presented in Table 1. Three of the complexes probably had small amounts of at least one other reagent present. These three impurities however would be innocuous and would not alter the kinetic results. Because of the method of recrystallization,  $[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Br}](\text{ClO}_4)_2$  would be expected to have small amounts of  $\text{LiClO}_4$  present as an impurity. The starting material for  $[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{N}_3](\text{ClO}_4)_2$  is  $[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{OH}_2](\text{ClO}_4)_3$  and small amounts of this may not have been removed by the three recrystallizations. The aquo complex would not be accounted for in the cobalt analysis because of its slow reaction with chromium(II). The complex

---

<sup>4</sup>Prepared by Mr. D. E. Binau.



Table 1. Analysis of the cobalt content in the cobalt(III) complexes

---

|  |           |                 |
|--|-----------|-----------------|
| Anal. Calcd. for $[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Br}](\text{ClO}_4)_2$ :                     | Co, 13.9. | Found: Co, 13.0 |
| Calcd. for $[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Cl}](\text{ClO}_4)_2$ :                           | Co, 15.6. | Found: Co, 16.1 |
| Calcd. for $[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{F}](\text{ClO}_4)_2$ :                            | Co, 16.3. | Found: Co, 16.1 |
| Calcd. for $[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{OH}_2](\text{ClO}_4)_3$ :                         | Co, 12.8. | Found: Co, 12.7 |
| Calcd. for $[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{N}_3](\text{ClO}_4)_2$ :                          | Co, 15.3. | Found: Co, 14.2 |
| Calcd. for $[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{NCS}](\text{ClO}_4)_2$ :                          | Co, 14.7. | Found: Co, 14.2 |
| Calcd. for $[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{CN}](\text{ClO}_4)_2 \cdot 5\text{H}_2\text{O}$ : | Co, 15.6. | Found: Co, 15.3 |
| Calcd. for $[\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_4(\text{OH}_2)\text{CN}](\text{ClO}_4)_2$ :              | Co, 15.9. | Found: Co, 15.7 |
| Calcd. for <u>trans</u> - $[\text{Co}(\text{en})_2\text{Cl}_2]\text{Cl}$ :                   | Co, 20.6. | Found: Co, 19.9 |
| Calcd. for <u>cis</u> - $[\text{Co}(\text{en})_2\text{Cl}_2]\text{Cl}$ :                     | Co, 20.6. | Found: Co, 19.4 |

---

cis- $[\text{Co}(\text{en})_2\text{Cl}_2]\text{Cl}$  prepared by heating a solution of the trans complex to dryness probably contained some unreacted trans complex. Because of its extremely high rate of reaction with copper(I), the trans complex was a more desirable impurity in preparation of cis than was cis- $[\text{Co}(\text{en})_2(\text{OH}_2)\text{Cl}]\text{Cl}_2$ . The aquation of cobalt(III) complexes is very slow and it did not compete with the reduction of the complexes. The published rates are presented in Table 3. In two cases the aquation rates are high enough to convert significant amounts of the complex during the course of an experiment on the stopped-flow apparatus. The most unfavorable case is the cis- $[\text{Co}(\text{en})_2\text{Cl}_2]\text{Cl}$  which aquates at a rate such that 15 to 20%

Table 2. Absorption spectra of Cobalt(III) complexes<sup>a</sup>. Wavelengths (nm), and molar absorptivities ( $\underline{M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$ )

| Complex   | Max. ( $\epsilon$ ) | Min. ( $\epsilon$ ) | Max. ( $\epsilon$ ) | Min. ( $\epsilon$ ) | Ref. |
|---|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|------|
| RBr <sup>2+</sup>                                   | 550 (52)            | 429 (11)            |                     |                     |      |
|   | 551 (53)            | 428 (8)             |                     |                     | 51   |
|   | 550 (55)            |                     |                     |                     | 52   |
| RCl <sup>2+</sup>                                   | 531 (50)            | 418 (9)             | 362 (46)            |                     |      |
|   | 533 (49)            | 417 (6)             | 362 (44)            |                     | 51   |
|   | 532 (51)            |                     | 363 (48)            |                     | 52   |
| RF <sup>2+</sup>                                    | 511 (45)            | 406 (8.5)           | 352 (40)            |                     |      |
|   | 509 (44)            | 404 (7)             | 352 (39)            |                     | 51   |
| ROH <sub>2</sub> <sup>3+</sup> b                    | 492 (49)            | 401 (9)             | 345 (46)            | 287 (6)             |      |
|   | 492 (47)            |                     | 345 (44.5)          |                     | 52   |
|   | 490 (47)            |                     |                     |                     | 5    |
| RN <sub>3</sub> <sup>2+</sup>                       | 516 (225)           | 442 (55)            | 302 (7832)          | 246 (660)           |      |
|   | 517 (265)           | 442 (54)            |                     |                     | 51   |
|   | 520 (262)           |                     | 302 (7874)          |                     | 53   |
| RCN <sup>2+</sup>                                   | 440 (57)            | 373 (11.5)          | 327 (53)            |                     |      |
|   | 440 (58)            | 372 (11)            | 326 (53)            |                     | 51   |
|   | 440 (58)            |                     | 327 (53.5)          |                     | 54   |
|   | 441 (56.2)          |                     | 327 (52.5)          |                     | 49   |
| CoA <sub>4</sub> [OH <sub>2</sub> ]CN <sup>2+</sup> | 446 (68)            | 375 (14)            | 330 (55)            |                     |      |

Table 2. (Continued)

| Complex  | Max. ( $\epsilon$ ) | Min. ( $\epsilon$ ) | Max. ( $\epsilon$ ) | Min. ( $\epsilon$ ) | Ref. |    |
|--|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|---------------------|------|----|
| <u>trans</u> -Co(en) <sub>2</sub> Cl <sub>2</sub> <sup>+</sup> | 619 (39)            | 525 (6)             |                     |                     |      |    |
|  | 620 (41)            |                     |                     |                     | 11   |    |
|  | 615 (43)            |                     |                     |                     | 10   |    |
|  | 620 (41)            |                     |                     |                     | 55   |    |
| <u>cis</u> -Co(en) <sub>2</sub> Cl <sub>2</sub> <sup>+</sup>   | 534 (74)            | 450 (18)            |                     |                     |      |    |
|  | 535 (91.5)          |                     |                     |                     | 11   |    |
|  | 535 (95.5)          |                     |                     |                     | 10   |    |
|  | 536 (89)            |                     |                     |                     | 55   |    |
| Co(en) <sub>3</sub> <sup>3+</sup> <sup>c</sup>                 | 465 (90)            | 387 (8,4)           | 338 (82)            | 287 (5)             |      |    |
|  | 465 (89)            |                     |                     |                     |      | 51 |
|  | 465 (87)            |                     |                     |                     |      |    |
| RNCS <sup>2+</sup>   | 497 (180)           | 422 (42)            | 307 (1550)          |                     | 51   |    |
|  | 497 (180)           |                     |                     |                     | 5    |    |
|  | 497 (192)           |                     |                     |                     |      |    |

<sup>c</sup>Molar absorptivity determined by weight in this case only.

Table 3. Rate constants<sup>a</sup> for aquation of cobalt(III) complexes

| Complex   | k(sec <sup>-1</sup> )    | Ref.   |
|---|--------------------------|--------|
| <u>cis</u> -[Co(en) <sub>2</sub> Cl <sub>2</sub> ] <sup>+</sup>   | 2.44 x 10 <sup>-4</sup>  | 56     |
| <u>trans</u> -[Co(en) <sub>2</sub> Cl <sub>2</sub> ] <sup>+</sup> | 3.53 x 10 <sup>-5</sup>  | 56     |
| [Co(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Br] <sup>2+</sup>              | 6.5 x 10 <sup>-6</sup>   | 57     |
| [Co(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> N <sub>3</sub> ] <sup>2+</sup> | 1.2 x 10 <sup>-8</sup> b | 53, 58 |
| [Co(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Cl] <sup>2+</sup>              | 1.7 x 10 <sup>-6</sup>   | 59     |
| [Co(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> F] <sup>2+</sup>               | 2.1 x 10 <sup>-5</sup> c | 60     |
| [Co(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> NCS] <sup>2+</sup>             | 2.8 x 10 <sup>-9</sup>   | 61     |

<sup>a</sup>25°.

<sup>b</sup>Original data by Lalor and Moelwyn-Hughes reinterpreted by Swaddle and King. Swaddle and King data have been extrapolated to 25°. Rate constant given is for [H<sup>+</sup>] = 0.20 M,  $k_{app} = a + b[H^+]$ ,  $a = 1.1 \times 10^{-8} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ,  $b = 6.0 \times 10^{-9} \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ .

<sup>c</sup> $k_{app} = c + d[H^+]$ ,  $c = 8.7 \times 10^{-8} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ,  $d = 1.07 \times 10^{-4} \text{ [H}^+]$ , rate constant given is for [H<sup>+</sup>] = 0.20 M.

of the complex is aquated during a typical experiment (10-15 min). In order to minimize this effect, Cu(I) was always the reagent in excess by a ratio of  $\geq 6$ , thereby rendering unnecessary an exact value for the initial Co(III) concentration. The complex trans-[Co(en)<sub>2</sub>Cl<sub>2</sub>]Cl aquates at a rate of  $3.53 \times 10^{-5} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ , consequently some 3% of the complex was aquated during a typical experiment (15 min). All other aquation rates are very low and did not interfere.

### Equipment

Kinetics experiments were studied by two different methods. Conventional spectrophotometric rate measurements were made with a Cary Model 14 recording spectrophotometer. Fast reactions were studied using a stopped-flow technique.

Conventional rate measurements were made with the spectrophotometer cells immersed in a water-filled thermostated cell holder which had been made water tight by fastening a quartz plate over each end window. Constant temperature was maintained during reaction by circulating constant temperature water through the jacket of the thermostated cell holder. The temperature was constant to within  $\pm 0.01^\circ$ . In studies at temperatures below room temperature, a continuous stream of dry air was passed through the cell compartment to prevent condensation of water vapor on surfaces in the light path. Absorbance readings larger than 2.0 could be compensated for by placing light screens (of absorbance  $\sim 0.5$ , 1.0 and 1.3) in the rear compartment of the spectrophotometer, at the expense, however of wider slits and greater noise levels. A detailed description of these techniques has previously been published (62).

The rapid kinetic measurements were made by a stopped-flow technique. The stopped-flow apparatus was based on the

design of Dulz and Sutin (63). A motor-driven block equipped with a slip clutch pushed a pair of syringes, driving reactants through an eight-jet Teflon mixing chamber into a 3 mm ID quartz observation tube and finally into a stopping syringe. The transmittance of the solution, which remained stationary on filling the stopping syringe, was measured spectrophotometrically. A Beckman model DU monochromator was used. The light intensity was measured by connecting the signal from a photomultiplier tube (EMI 6256B), via filtering and amplifying circuit, to the A input of a Tektronix 564 oscilloscope. The photomultiplier bias voltage was varied between 400 and 1000 volts, with the monochromator slit width at 2.0 mm. An oscilloscope trace was electronically initiated shortly before the stopping syringe was filled and was photographed with a Polaroid camera.

Absorbance changes were kept less than 0.1 so that absorbance and transmittance were always linearly related. The time scale of the oscilloscope was checked with a time mark generator, Tektronix Model 181. A more detailed description of the stopped-flow system has been published (38).

#### Conventional Spectrophotometric Rate Measurements

The reaction vessels in the conventional rate measurements were cylindrical spectrophotometric cells (1, 2, 5 and 10 cm length) capped with rubber serum caps. Reaction solutions,

complete except for air sensitive reagents were flushed with nitrogen, were brought to temperature by immersion in a constant temperature water bath prior to injection of the last reagents with a calibrated syringe. In experiments with air sensitive reagents the air oxidizable reagent was the last one added except for vanadium(II) in the chlorochromium(III) study. The stock solution of chlorochromium(III) ion was flushed with nitrogen and this reagent was added last. In the vanadium(III) and chromium(II) study where both are air sensitive, the chromium(II) was always added last.

#### Stopped-Flow Experiments

A typical stopped-flow experiment with copper(I) was done in the following way. Each of the two reactant solutions was prepared complete but for the copper(I) and cobalt(III) complex. The flask that was to receive the complex was positioned in the water bath, the other was always left at room temperature until the preparation of copper(I) was complete. Each reactant flask contained a glass tube with a male ground glass taper for attachment to the corresponding female taper pointing downward from the 3-way stopcock. Each reactant flask contained a second glass tube for introduction of deoxygenated nitrogen. The top of each flask was covered with Parafilm and nitrogen was bubbled vigorously for 30 minutes. Chromium(II) was added to the flask containing copper(II) and allowed sufficient time

to react. The time necessary for the reaction to proceed to 99% completion was calculated from the data of Shaw and Espenson (24). A limited study at various ionic strengths was made in the course of this work in order to be able to make a more accurate calculation of the time. Typical times involved from 5 to 35 minutes. A marginal factor of 5 to 10 minutes was added. A fresh stock solution of the cobalt(III) complex was prepared and added to its reaction flask 15 minutes before the data were taken. The complex was carefully weighed in order to make stock solutions of known concentration. Later a conventional cobalt(II) analysis of the stock solution was obtained to provide precise Co(III) concentrations. Air initially in the pathways from reactant flasks to reactant syringes was prevented from entering the syringes by drawing air only to the syringe tips, changing the 3-way stopcocks and forcing the air through the mixing chamber. This process was continued in a cyclic manner until the air was removed. The reactant syringes were partially filled and emptied three times before data were recorded. Four or five duplicate photographs were made for each set of solutions. Immediately before and after each series of photographs the copper(I) solution was sampled (using a calibrated syringe with a long Teflon needle) for analysis. The analysis used from 1 to 10 ml of copper(I) solution which was added to a measured excess of  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Br}^{2+}$ . The decrease in absorbance was measured at



253.0 nm where the molar absorptivity is  $16700 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$ . Endicott and Taube report a molar absorptivity of 16400 at 252.5 nm (20). None of the other reagents absorb significantly in comparison to  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Br}^{2+}$  at this wavelength ( $\text{Cu}^{2+}$ ,  $\epsilon = 18$ ;  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$ ,  $\epsilon = 4$ ).

Typical oscilloscope traces are shown in Figure 1.

#### Stoichiometry Experiments

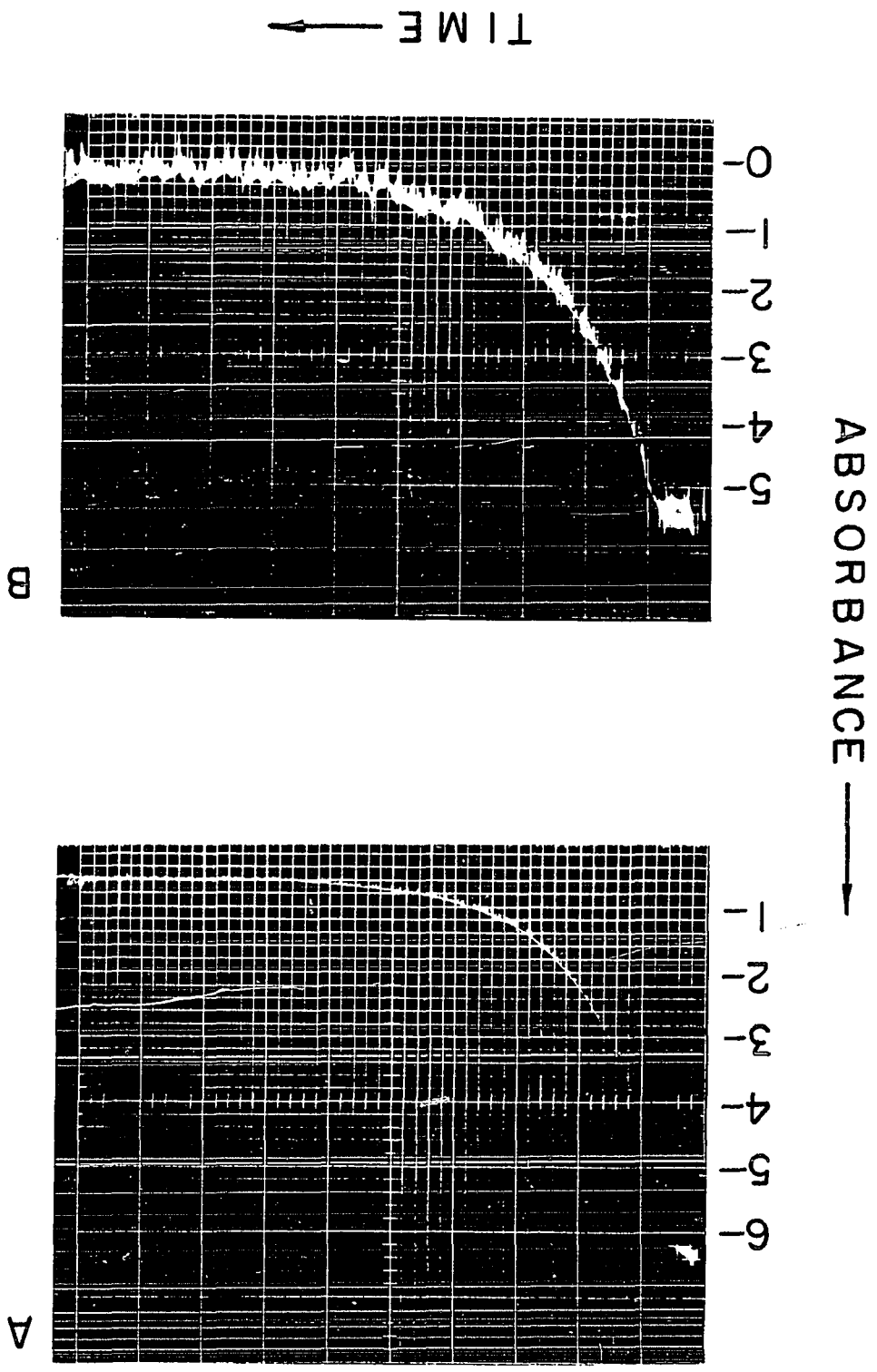
The stoichiometry of the reaction V(II) and Cu(II) was determined by observing the disappearance of Cu(II) spectrophotometrically at 750 nm. Copper(II) made the main contribution to the absorbance ( $\text{Cu}(\text{II})$ ,  $\epsilon = 11.0$ ;  $\text{Cu}(\text{I})$ ,  $\epsilon \sim 0$ ; V(II),  $\epsilon = 1.20$ ; V(III),  $\epsilon = 1.65$ ).

The stoichiometry of the Cu(II) catalyzed reaction of V(III) and  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$  was determined by spectrophotometric analysis of  $\text{Co}^{2+}$  (described in the section on reagents) produced when a trace ( $1.0 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ) of Cu(II) was added to the reaction mixture.

The stoichiometry of the oxidation of Cu(I) by  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{RCl}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{RN}_3^{2+}$  and  $\text{Fe}^{3+}$  was determined by analyzing the decrease in concentration of the oxidizing agent when it was brought into reaction with an insufficient quantity of  $\text{Cu}^+$ . These analyses were performed at the following wavelengths:  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$ , 253 nm,  $\epsilon = 16700 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$ ;  $\text{RCl}^{2+}$ , 260,  $\epsilon = 1750$ ;  $\text{RN}_3^{2+}$ , 302,  $\epsilon = 7874$ ;  $\text{Fe}^{3+}$ , 240,  $\epsilon = 4230$ .

Figure 1. Typical stopped flow oscillograms

- A.  $5.00 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M Co(NH}_3)_5\text{N}_3^{2+}$ ,  $1.07 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M Cu}^+$ ,  
 $0.179 \text{ M H}^+$ ,  $\mu = 0.200 \text{ M}$ ,  $25.0^\circ$ ;  $360 \text{ nm}$ ,  $0.5$   
 $\text{sec/cm sweep speed}$ ;  $k_{\text{RN}_3} = 1520 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$
- B.  $3.19 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M Fe}^{3+}$ ,  $1.16 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M Cu}^+$ ,  
 $0.350 \text{ M H}^+$ ,  $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$ ,  $1.6^\circ$ ;  $240 \text{ nm}$ ,  $0.1$   
 $\text{sec/cm sweep speed}$ ;  $k_{\text{app}} = 6.91 \times 10^4 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$



## Rate Procedures

The reaction kinetics of V(II) and Cu(II) were followed spectrophotometrically by observing the increase in absorbance in the ultraviolet region (225-235 nm) corresponding to the formation of  $\text{Cu}^+$  as shown in Figure 2. In all cases the reactions were carried out in a medium in which perchlorate ion was the only anion present, with perchloric acid and lithium perchlorate added to maintain ionic strength 1.00 M.

The Cu(II) catalyzed reaction of  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{RCl}^{2+}$  and trans- $\text{Co(en)}_2\text{Cl}_2^+$  with V(III) was monitored spectrophotometrically utilizing the charge transfer bands of the various cobalt(III) complexes (255-360 nm). The reaction medium consisted of perchloric acid and/or lithium perchlorate with  $\mu = 3.00$  M. A medium of perchloric acid and/or sodium perchlorate at  $\mu = 3.00$  M was also used. A limited number of experiments were done with  $\mu = 1.00$  M maintained with perchloric acid and lithium perchlorate.

The oxidation of Cu(I) by Fe(III) was followed spectrophotometrically in the ultraviolet region (240-300 nm) where both Fe(III) and Cu(I) have a high absorbance ( $\epsilon = 4230$ ,  $\epsilon \sim 450$ , at 240 nm). The medium consisted of perchloric acid and/or lithium perchlorate with  $\mu = 1.00$  M.

The reduction of the various cobalt(III) complexes by copper(I) was in a medium of ionic strength 0.200 M maintained with perchloric acid and/or lithium perchlorates. Two types

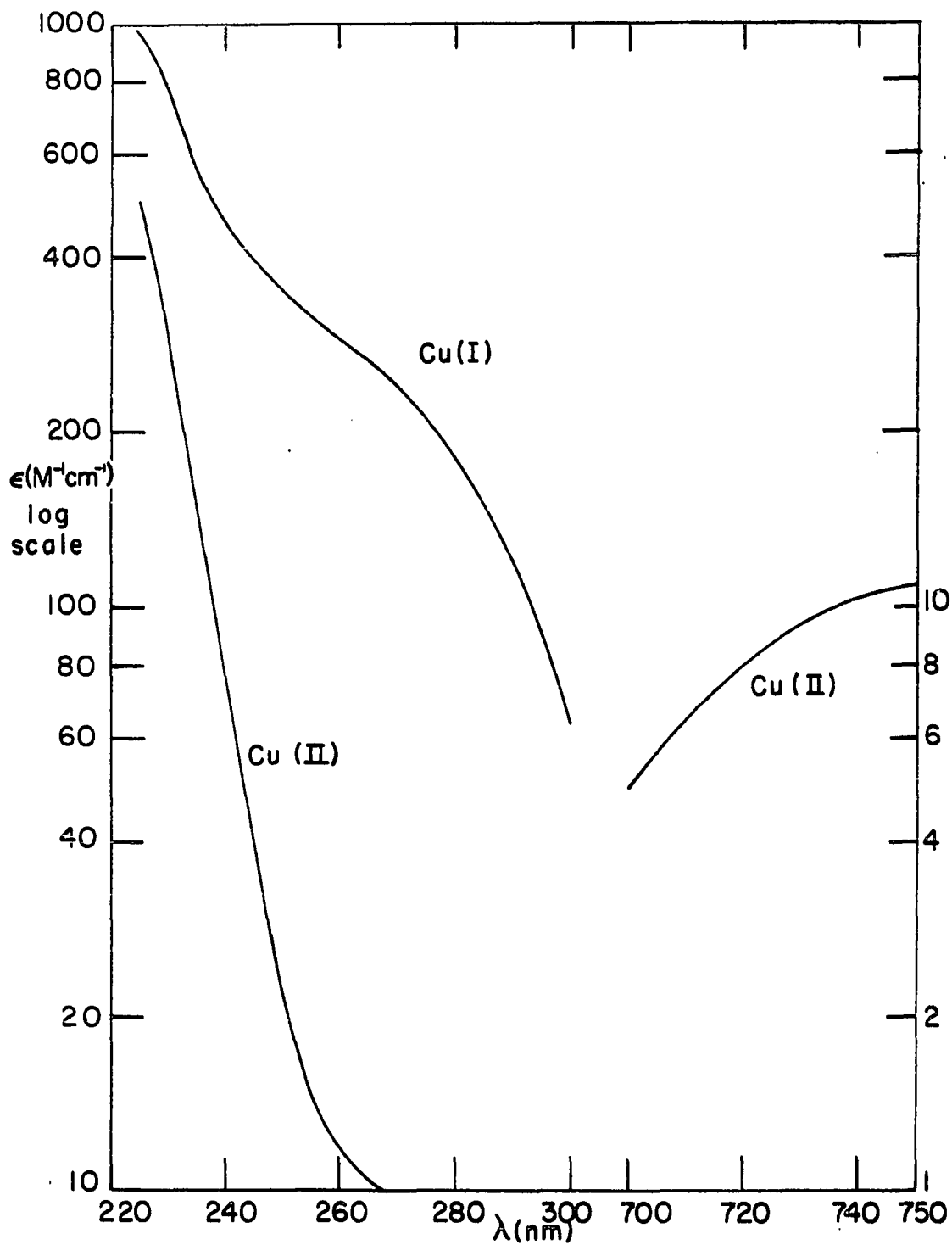


Figure 2. Molar absorptivity of Cu(II) and Cu(I)

of experiments were used in the kinetic rate studies. The rapid reactions, trans-Co(en)<sub>2</sub>Cl<sub>2</sub><sup>+</sup>, RBr<sup>2+</sup>, RCl<sup>2+</sup>, cis-Co(en)<sub>2</sub>Cl<sub>2</sub><sup>+</sup> and RN<sub>3</sub><sup>2+</sup>, utilized the charge transfer band of the cobalt(III) complexes except in the case of RN<sub>3</sub><sup>2+</sup> (302-350 nm). In most cases copper(I) was the reagent in excess and the analysis and stopped-flow procedures used were the same as those discussed in the section on stopped-flow experiments. The slow reactions, RNCS<sup>2+</sup>, RF<sup>2+</sup>, ROH<sub>2</sub><sup>3+</sup>, CoA<sub>4</sub>(OH<sub>2</sub>)CN<sup>2+</sup>, RCN<sup>2+</sup> and Co(en)<sub>3</sub><sup>3+</sup>, were monitored in the ultraviolet region (260-300 nm) utilizing primarily the absorbance of copper(I). The production of Cu(I) by Cr(II), previous to the addition of the complex, was conveniently observed in this region. The reaction of Cu(I) with the complex was initiated immediately after observing the completion of the Cu(II) and Cr(II) reaction.

The reaction of V(III) and Cr(II) was studied as a function of chloride ion concentration. The progress of the reaction was followed at 574 and 250 nm. These runs were relatively rapid; under conditions chosen here, they were followed for times of 30-300 sec. The catalyzed aquation of chlorochromium(III) ion is somewhat slower, and typical reaction times were 10-40 min. For reasons considered later in some detail, a number of the aquation experiments were carried out in the presence of added V(III) or Cr(II). Such runs were studied generally at 440 nm, whereas experiments with only V<sup>2+</sup> and CrCl<sub>2</sub><sup>2+</sup> were studied primarily at 609 nm.

In any given experiment at 574 nm the observed change in absorbance was dependent upon the relative amounts of chlorochromium(III) and aquochromium(III) formed. The resulting dependence of the value of  $\Delta\epsilon$  upon  $[\text{Cl}^-]_0$  was taken into account in computing rate constants from absorbance data. All the rate studies refer to a medium of ionic strength 2.50 M, and a univalent anion concentration of 2.00 M consisting of 0.50 M divalent cations and 1.00 M univalent cations ( $\text{H}^+$ ,  $\text{Li}^+$ )

#### Equilibrium Measurements

A few studies were carried out to evaluate the equilibrium quotient for chlorochromium(III) formation under the conditions of the present study: 25.0° and ionic strength 2.50 M. All experiments were done with  $[\text{V}^{2+}] = 0.0200$  M in order to hasten the approach to equilibrium. The equilibrium concentration of chlorochromium(III) in duplicate samples was determined after air oxidation of vanadium(II) by the quantitative separation of  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  on a cation exchange column. The  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  was analyzed spectrophotometrically as  $\text{CrO}_4^{2-}$  after oxidation with peroxide in alkaline solution (37). The equilibrium concentrations of  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  were calculated from the starting concentrations and the value determined for  $[\text{CrCl}^{2+}]_{\text{eq}}$ .

#### Data Treatment

Treatment of the kinetic data for reaction of V(II) and Cu(II) involved the use of a nonlinear least-squares

program<sup>5</sup> and an IBM 360 computer. The program is written so that first-order and/or second-order data may be treated (Equation 10)

$$-d[A-x]/dt = k_2[A-x][B-x] + k_1[C][A-x] \quad (10)$$

As an example, second-order data may be treated by fixing the parameter,  $k_1$ , and setting the value equal to zero. For this system both the first and second-order parts were used when appropriate. First-order plots of  $\ln|D_t - D_\infty|$  versus time were also made as a check. The following definitions are used throughout:

$D_0$  = absorbance at time equal zero,

$D_t$  = absorbance at time equal  $t$ , and

$D_\infty$  = absorbance at the completion of an experiment.

No significant difference between the computer and graphical method was noted.

The data for the V(III) and Cu(II) system were treated in a similar manner with the computer program. All data was treated by using only that part of the expression for a first-order process. Graphical analysis was also performed on several experiments with no significant difference in the evaluated rate constant.

---

<sup>5</sup>The author is grateful to Dr. T. W. Newton of Los Alamos Scientific Laboratory for supplying the computer programs. The programs are based on a report by Moore and Zeigler (Reference 64).



Data from stopped-flow experiments involving  $\text{Cu}^+$  and various oxidizing agents were treated in the following manner. If the excess reagent was present initially at a 10 fold or greater excess, the data were treated as pseudo-first-order with plots of  $\ln|D_t - D_\infty|$  versus time. The evaluated rate constant was equal to the second-order rate constant times the average concentration of the reagent in excess. Second-order data were treated by using the following equation

$$\ln \frac{1 - \frac{B_0}{A_0} \cdot \left[ \frac{D_t - D_0}{D_\infty - D_0} \right]}{\left[ 1 - \frac{D_t - D_0}{D_\infty - D_0} \right]} = -k[A_0 - B_0]t \quad (11)$$

Values for  $D_0$  and  $D_\infty$  were read directly from the oscillograms. Although the initial values did not represent the true  $D_0$ , the flow rate was high enough so that these corrections had a negligible effect on the evaluated rate constant.

Data from conventional kinetic measurements involving  $\text{Cu}^+$  and various oxidants were treated in the same manner as the data from stopped-flow experiments. Because of the low rates of reaction, reliable values of  $D_0$  were available from extrapolation of the initial spectrophotometer readings. The data from the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_4(\text{OH}_2)_2\text{CN}^{2+}$  were treated by using the nonlinear least-squares computer program.

Activation parameters were calculated from the absolute rate theory expression, Equation 12, assuming  $\Delta H^\ddagger$  and  $\Delta S^\ddagger$

( $\kappa = 1$ ) are independent of temperature.

$$k = \kappa (k_B T/h) \exp (\Delta S^\ddagger/R - \Delta H^\ddagger/RT) \quad (12)$$

The parameters  $\Delta H^\ddagger$  and  $\Delta S^\ddagger$  refer to a standard state of 1 mole/liter concentration for a hypothetical ideal solution with  $\mu$  equal to the particular ionic strength used in the study.

## RESULTS

## Reactions Producing Copper(I)

Reduction of  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  with  $\text{V}^{2+}$ 

Rate equation and stoichiometry      Copper(II) is reduced to copper(I) by reaction with vanadium(II) in dilute perchloric acid (24). Provided an insufficient amount of vanadium(II) is added, the stoichiometry of the reaction corresponds to the simple 1-equivalent reduction given in Equation 13.



Kinetic measurements were carried out over a wide range of starting concentrations,  $8 \times 10^{-5} \leq [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0 \leq 9 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$  and  $1.4 \times 10^{-5} \leq [\text{V}^{2+}]_0 \leq 1 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$ . In experiments where  $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]$  was in large excess over  $[\text{V}^{2+}]$  the appropriate pseudo-first-order plots of the absorbance data, according to Equation 14, were linear for at

$$\ln(D - D_{\infty}) = \ln(D_0 - D_{\infty}) - k't \quad (14)$$

least 3 half-lives. In several such experiments at varying  $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ , values of  $k'/[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_{\text{av}}$  were found to be constant, suggesting the following rate equation

$$-d[\text{V}^{2+}]/dt = k[\text{V}^{2+}][\text{Cu}^{2+}] \quad (15)$$

In experiments where the excess of copper(II) was smaller, vanadium(II) concentrations were computed from the fractional charge in absorbance, D:

$$[V^{2+}]_t = [V^{2+}]_0 (D_t - D_\infty)/(D_0 - D_\infty) \quad (16)$$

Concentrations of copper(II) were then computed from the initial concentrations, assuming the stoichiometry given in Equation 13:

$$[Cu^{2+}]_t = [Cu^{2+}]_0 - [V^{2+}]_0 + [V^{2+}]_t \quad (17)$$

The appropriate rate plots were then made according to the equation

$$\ln[Cu^{2+}]/[V^{2+}] = \ln [Cu^{2+}]_0/[V^{2+}]_0 + k([Cu^{2+}]_0 - [V^{2+}]_0)t \quad (18)$$

These plots were consistently linear, and values of k so obtained were in excellent agreement with the values from the pseudo-first-order runs. In practice, all runs regardless of the  $[Cu^{2+}]_0/[V^{2+}]_0$  ratio were fit to the integrated second-order rate equation using a least-squares computer program (64). Two typical experiments with the computer output are listed in Table 4. The rate constants so obtained generally reproduced the absorbance values during each run to within  $\pm 0.002$  absorbance units; the standard deviation of each rate constant, based on the internal fit of each run, was usually  $\leq \pm 2\%$ . The standard deviation of the unweighted mean rate

Table 4. Typical computer output, Cu(II) and V(II)

| Exp. 6   |           |            | Exp. 21  |           |            |
|--|-----------|------------|--|-----------|------------|
| $D_0=0.576, D_\infty=1.022$                    |           |            | $D_0=0.024, D_\infty=0.539$                    |           |            |
| $k=26.9\pm.7, \% \text{ react. } 82$           |           |            | $k=26.5\pm.2, \% \text{ react. } 86$           |           |            |
| $[V^{2+}]_0=1.26\times 10^{-4}, \Delta t=11.5$ |           |            | $[V^{2+}]_0=1.725\times 10^{-4}, \Delta t=8.2$ |           |            |
| $[Cu^{2+}]_0=5.015\times 10^{-4}$              |           |            | $[Cu^{2+}]_0=19.9\times 10^{-4}$               |           |            |
| Times  | Obs. Abs. | Calc. Abs. | Time   | Obs. Abs. | Calc. Abs. |
| 0.0  | 0.641     | 0.639      | 0.0  | 0.205     | 0.203      |
| 10.  | 0.684     | 0.685      | 2.5  | 0.242     | 0.243      |
| 20.  | 0.723     | 0.725      | 5.0  | 0.277     | 0.278      |
| 30.  | 0.758     | 0.759      | 7.5  | 0.309     | 0.309      |
| 40.  | 0.787     | 0.789      | 10.  | 0.336     | 0.336      |
| 50.  | 0.813     | 0.815      | 12.5   | 0.359     | 0.360      |
| 60.  | 0.840     | 0.837      | 15.  | 0.379     | 0.381      |
| 70.  | 0.860     | 0.857      | 17.5   | 0.400     | 0.400      |
| 80.  | 0.876     | 0.875      | 20.  | 0.414     | 0.416      |
| 90.  | 0.890     | 0.890      | 22.5   | 0.430     | 0.430      |
| 100.   | 0.905     | 0.904      | 25.  | 0.443     | 0.443      |
| 110.   | 0.918     | 0.916      | 27.5   | 0.457     | 0.454      |
| 120.   | 0.927     | 0.927      | 30.  | 0.469     | 0.464      |
| 130.   | 0.936     | 0.937      |  |           |            |
| 140.   | 0.943     | 0.946      |  |           |            |

constant at  $25.0^\circ$  was 3%. The rate constants for the individual runs at  $25.0^\circ$  are summarized in Table 5.

Two independent sources of copper(II) (prepared from  $CuCO_3$  and  $Cu(ClO_4)_2$ ) and vanadium(II) (zinc reduced  $VO(ClO_4)_2$  and electrolytically reduced  $V_2O_5$ ) were used in these experiments. It can be seen from the tabulated data that the rate constant

Table 5. Kinetic data for the reaction of Cu(II) and V(II)

| Conditions: 25.0°, $[H^+] = 0.993 \pm 0.005 \text{ M}$ , except as noted;<br>$\mu = 1.00 \text{ M (LiClO}_4)$ |                   |                    |                |                                       |
|---|-------------------|--------------------|----------------|---------------------------------------|
| Exp.  | $10^4 [V^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4 [Cu^{2+}]_0$ | $\lambda$ (nm) | $k(\text{M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1})^a$ |
| 1   | 0.630             | 0.802              | 225            | 29.0                                  |
| 2   | 0.630             | 2.01               | 225            | 28.1                                  |
| 3   | 0.630             | 5.02               | 225            | (29.9) <sup>b</sup>                   |
| 4   | 1.24              | 5.02               | 230            | 26.7 <sup>c</sup>                     |
| 5   | 1.26              | 5.02               | 235            | 26.1                                  |
| 6   | 1.26              | 5.02               | 230            | 26.9                                  |
| 7   | 1.26              | 5.02               | 225            | 27.1                                  |
| 8   | 1.26              | 5.02               | 230            | 26.8                                  |
| 9   | 1.26              | 10.0               | 230            | 27.6                                  |
| 10  | 1.27              | 10.0               | 230            | 26.5 <sup>c</sup>                     |
| 11  | 1.26              | 20.1               | 235            | 25.0                                  |
| 12  | 1.35              | 20.0               | 235            | 25.9 <sup>d</sup>                     |
| 13  | 1.35              | 20.0               | 231            | 26.6 <sup>d</sup>                     |
| 14  | 1.35              | 20.0               | 231            | 25.0                                  |
| 15  | 1.35              | 20.0               | 231            | 25.9 <sup>e</sup>                     |
| 16  | 1.35              | 20.0               | 230            | 26.1 <sup>e</sup>                     |
| 17  | 1.35              | 20.0               | 231            | 26.3 <sup>d</sup>                     |
| 18.   | 1.54              | 10.0               | 230            | 26.5 <sup>f</sup>                     |
| 19  | 1.54              | 10.0               | 230            | 25.0 <sup>g</sup>                     |
| 20  | 1.54              | 10.0               | 230            | 27.8 <sup>h</sup>                     |

<sup>a</sup> $k_{\text{calc}} = 26.4 \pm .15$ , calculated from the activation parameters given in Table 6.

<sup>b</sup>Omitted from average; value exceeded 3 standard deviations.

<sup>c</sup> $V^{2+}$  prepared by electrolysis.

<sup>d</sup> $Cu^{2+}$  prepared from  $CuCO_3$ .

<sup>e</sup> $[Cr^{3+}]_0 = 2.0 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$ .

<sup>f</sup> $[H^+] = 0.500 \text{ M}$ .

<sup>g</sup> $[H^+] = 0.100 \text{ M}$ .

<sup>h</sup> $[H^+] = 0.040 \text{ M}$ .

Table 5. (Continued)

| Exp. | $10^4[\text{V}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $\lambda$ (nm) | $k(\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})^a$ |
|------|-------------------------|--------------------------|----------------|--------------------------------------|
| 21   | 1.725                   | 19.9                     | 231            | 26.5 <sup>d</sup>                    |
| 22   | 1.725                   | 20.1                     | 231            | 25.1                                 |
| 23   | 2.00                    | 10.3                     | 231            | (31.1) <sup>b, i</sup>               |
| 24   | 2.00                    | 10.3                     | 235            | 25.1 <sup>i</sup>                    |
| 25   | 2.32                    | 10.0                     | 235            | 27.6 <sup>j</sup>                    |
| 26   | 2.32                    | 10.0                     | 235            | 28.3 <sup>j</sup>                    |
| 27   | 2.32                    | 10.0                     | 235            | 26.7 <sup>j</sup>                    |
| 28   | 2.51                    | 5.02                     | 230            | 25.5                                 |
| 29   | 2.49                    | 10.0                     | 230            | 24.1 <sup>c</sup>                    |
| 30   | 2.51                    | 20.1                     | 235            | 26.7                                 |
| 31   | 2.51                    | 50.1                     | 240            | 27.0                                 |
| 32   | 3.02                    | 35.1                     | 238            | 26.3                                 |
| 33   | 3.76                    | 7.62                     | 750            | 26.8                                 |
| 34   | 3.76                    | 7.62                     | 750            | 28.9                                 |
| 35   | 3.76                    | 7.62                     | 750            | 29.2                                 |
| 36   | 4.71                    | 5.02                     | 230            | (32.3) <sup>b</sup>                  |
|      |                         |                          | Av. k          | 26.6 $\pm$ 1.2 <sup>k</sup>          |

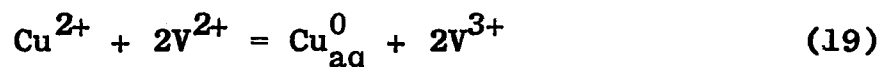
$$^i[\text{Cu}^+]_0 = 4.7 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}, [\text{Cr}^{3+}]_0 = 4.7 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}.$$

$$^j[\text{V}^{3+}]_0 = 5.8 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}.$$

<sup>k</sup>Uncertainty represents standard deviation.

is not a function of which source of  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  or  $\text{V}^{2+}$  was used, proving the reaction is independent of  $\text{Zn}^{2+}$ , which was introduced with  $\text{V}^{2+}$  in most of the runs. The lack of variation in values of  $k$  with added  $\text{Cu}^+$  or  $\text{V}^{3+}$  establishes that the products are not exerting an influence on the rate that escaped detection in runs where they were not added at the start. Finally, the variation of wavelength had no effect on the rate constant.

Reaction stoichiometry      Close agreement of rate constants at high ratios of  $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0/[\text{V}^{2+}]_0$  with those in experiments where the ratio was  $\leq 4$  was noted. When, for example, it is assumed that the reaction produced quantitative yields of  $\text{Cu}_{\text{aq}}^0$ , as shown in Equation 19, the



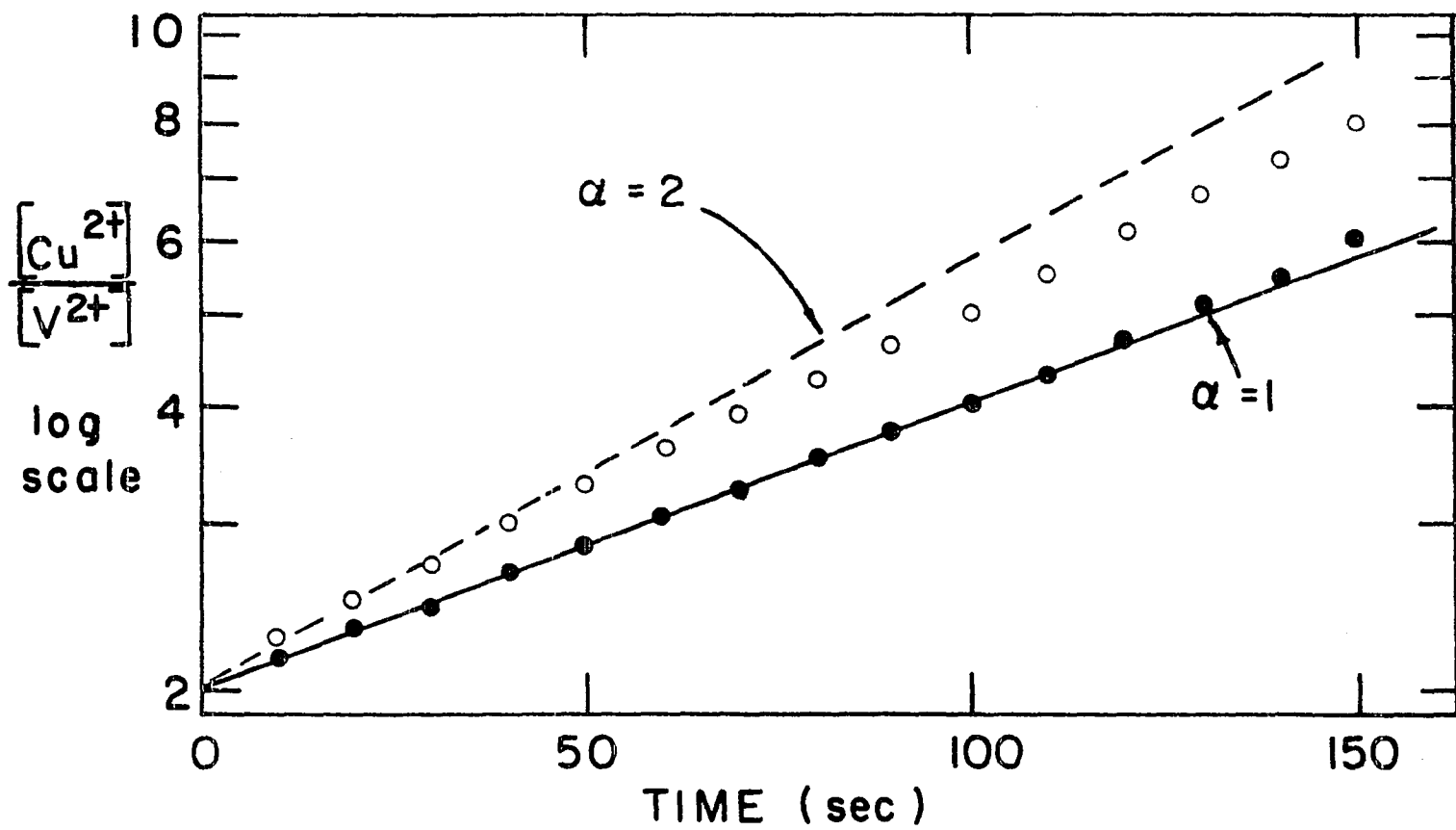
rate plots at low  $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0/[\text{V}^{2+}]_0$  ratios were most noticeably nonlinear, as shown in Figure 3. The stoichiometry of the reaction affects the kinetic calculations in the following manner. The concentrations of vanadium(II) were computed from the fractional change in absorbance as given in Equation 16. Concentrations of copper(II) were then computed from the initial concentration assuming  $\alpha = 1$  or 2 (2 is the present

$$[\text{Cu}^{2+}] = [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0 - [\text{V}^{2+}]_0/\alpha + [\text{V}^{2+}]/\alpha \quad (20)$$

case). The appropriate rate plots were then made according to Equation 21. The rate constant  $k$  is defined by Equation 22.



Figure 3. Second-order plot of  $\ln([\text{Cu}^{2+}]/[\text{V}^{2+}])$  versus time for the reaction of V(II) and Cu(II),  $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0/[\text{V}^{2+}]_0 = 2$ , experiment 28



$$\ln[\text{Cu}^{2+}]/[\text{V}^{2+}] = \ln[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0/[\text{V}^{2+}]_0 + k([\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0 - [\text{V}^{2+}]_0/\alpha)t \quad (21)$$

$$-d[\text{V}^{2+}]/dt = -\alpha d[\text{Cu}^{2+}]/dt = k[\text{Cu}^{2+}][\text{V}^{2+}] \quad (22)$$

The most decisive discrepancy in this procedure was the inconsistency of the rate constants compared with those having a high ratio of  $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0/[\text{V}^{2+}]_0$ . The value of  $k$  calculated in this manner for experiment 28 was  $34.2 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  which is definitely inconsistent with  $26.6 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . The functional dependence on  $\alpha$  is very sensitive for a ratio  $\leq 2$  (5 experiments) and much less sensitive for a ratio  $\leq 4$  (7 experiments) as shown in Figure 4.

In the case where  $\alpha = 1$  the appropriate rate plots according to Equation 21 were excellently linear to at least 85% completion. Two typical runs are shown in Figures 3 and 4. The observation cited here established that Equation 13 correctly represents the net reaction occurring whenever  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  is in excess. The extent to which the production of minor amounts of  $\text{Cu}^0(\text{aq})$  or  $\text{Cu}^0(\text{s})$  would have been evident is not apparent, but it has been clearly established that they are not major products.

Further evidence concerning the stoichiometry came from the runs performed at a wavelength of 750 nm, where copper(II) made the main contribution to the absorbance ( $\text{Cu(II)}, \epsilon = 11.0$ ;  $\text{Cu(I)}, \epsilon \sim 0$ ;  $\text{V(II)}, \epsilon = 1.20$ ;  $\text{V(III)}, \epsilon = 1.65$ ). In a set of triplicate runs at 750 nm cited in Table 5, the observed

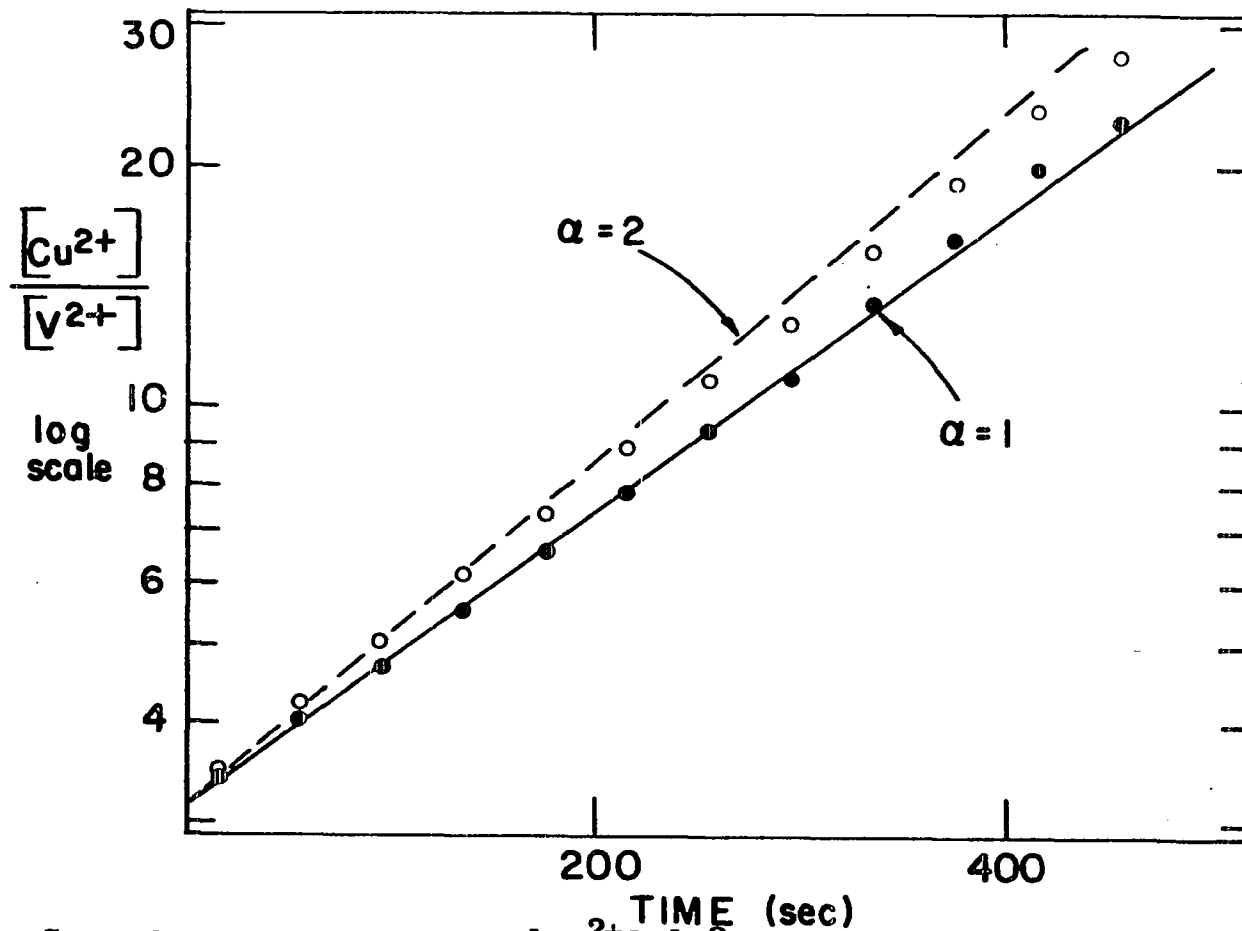
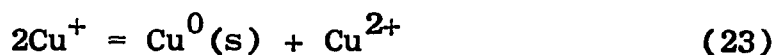


Figure 4. Second-order plot of  $\ln\left(\frac{[Cu^{2+}]}{[V^{2+}]}\right)$  versus time for the reaction of V(II) and Cu(II),  $\frac{[Cu^{2+}]_0}{[V^{2+}]_0} = 3.2$ , experiment 2

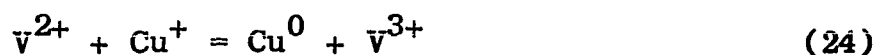
absorbance change was  $0.039 \pm .001$  absorbance units (measured on an expanded scale 0-0.1 slide wire), compared with an expected value of 0.041 for the reaction producing  $\text{Cu}^+$  in quantitative yield. The close agreement of calculated and observed absorbance changes substantiates the stoichiometry given in Equation 13. The expected change were  $\text{Cu}^0$  produced, 0.021 absorbance units, is clearly not consistent with the observed value. The observed change was reproducible, but it was 5% smaller than the calculated change; the discrepancy probably reflects the uncertainties associated with the molar absorptivity rather than a 10% contribution of a side reaction producing metallic copper. In particular, were metal formed, the disproportionation of copper(I) would have occurred in the time of observation, and that was shown not to have occurred on three accounts, (1) the observed absorbance change was not consistent with the presence of the additional Cu(II), (2) no metal was observed coating the surface of the cell, the process always being quite noticeable in those instances where it did occur, and (3) the solution so produced exhibited the reducing properties of  $\text{Cu}^+$ . The latter observation was the result of measuring the rate of reduction of  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Br}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Cl}^{2+}$  with  $\text{Cu}^+$  which was produced by both  $\text{V}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$ . The agreement of the measured rates is very good.

Disproportionation of  $\text{Cu}^+$  in perchlorate solution, not stabilized by complexing anions, is a favorable reaction;

the equilibrium quotient for reaction 23 is  $1.3 \times 10^6 \text{ M}^{-1}$ , with  $\mu = 0.0196$ , at  $25^\circ$  (20). Provided a metallic surface is not present, this reaction occurs quite slowly, however, and over a period of several hours  $10^{-3} \text{ M}$  solutions of  $\text{Cu}^+$  remained virtually unchanged provided they are protected from oxygen.



The beginning of disproportionation generally brings about complete decomposition within a short time. Some runs having an excess of  $\text{Cu(II)}$  that was barely sufficient produced metallic copper, especially if the concentrations were high ( $\sim 0.01 \text{ M}$ ). In this case, the production of metal presumably arose from a second stage of reduction, Equation 24, that was able to compete with the first stage, owing to the low rate of the latter as  $\text{Cu(II)}$  was depleted.



Hydrogen ion and temperature dependences      The greatest number of runs was carried out at high  $[\text{H}^+]$ ,  $\sim 1 \text{ M}$ . Variation of  $[\text{H}^+]$  down to  $0.040 \text{ M}$  was made in several experiments. This variation was, in all instances, without discernable effect on the value of the second-order rate constant.

Experiments were also carried out at  $15.0^\circ$  and  $35.0^\circ$ . At each of these temperatures the same second-order rate expression was found to hold, and the precision of  $k$  at

each temperature was quite high. These experiments are summarized in Tables 7 and 8. A summary of the kinetic parameters for the Cu(II), V(II) system is listed in Table 6.

Table 6. Kinetic parameters<sup>a</sup> for Cu(II) and V(II)  $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$  (LiClO<sub>4</sub>)

---


$$k = 13.1 \pm .16 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1} \text{ at } 15.0^\circ$$

$$k = 26.4 \pm .15 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1} \text{ at } 25.0^\circ$$

$$k = 50.7 \pm .4 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1} \text{ at } 35.0^\circ$$

$$\Delta H^\ddagger = 11.3 \pm .1 \text{ kcal/mole}$$

$$\Delta S^\ddagger = -14.1 \pm .5 \text{ cal/mole-deg}$$


---

<sup>a</sup>Parameters calculated from the Eyring absolute rate theory expression using a nonlinear least-squares computer program (Reference 64).

Table 7. Kinetic data for the reaction of Cu(II) and V(II)

Conditions:  $15.0^\circ$ ,  $[\text{H}^+] = 0.993 \pm 0.005 \text{ M}$ , except as noted;  $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$  (LiClO<sub>4</sub>)

---

| Exp. | $10^4 [\text{V}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4 [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $\lambda$ (nm) | $k(\text{M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1})^a$ |
|------|--------------------------|---------------------------|----------------|---------------------------------------|
| 37   | 0.507                    | 5.04                      | 222            | 12.8                                  |
| 38   | 0.760                    | 5.04                      | 222            | 12.7                                  |
| 39   | 0.902                    | 20.1                      | 230            | 13.0                                  |
| 40   | 0.902                    | 20.1                      | 228            | 13.5                                  |
| 41   | 1.725                    | 5.04                      | 222            | 13.0                                  |

---

<sup>a</sup> $k_{\text{calc}} = 13.1 \pm .16$ , calculated from the activation parameters given in Table 6.

Table 7. (Continued)

| Exp.                                 | $10^4[V^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4[Cu^{2+}]_0$ | $\lambda$ (nm) | $k(M^{-1} sec^{-1})^a$ |
|--------------------------------------|------------------|-------------------|----------------|------------------------|
| 42                                   | 1.725            | 20.1              | 231            | 12.3 <sup>b</sup>      |
| 43                                   | 1.725            | 20.1              | 230            | 12.6                   |
| 44                                   | 1.725            | 20.1              | 230            | 13.0                   |
| 45                                   | 2.00             | 30.1              | 235            | 12.6                   |
| 46                                   | 2.00             | 30.1              | 233            | 12.9                   |
| 47                                   | 2.00             | 30.1              | 235            | 13.0                   |
| 48                                   | 2.51             | 50.1              | 235            | 12.7                   |
| 49                                   | 3.92             | 20.1              | 232            | (14.2) <sup>c</sup>    |
| 50                                   | 9.95             | 50.1              | 248            | 13.7                   |
| 51                                   | 9.95             | 90.3              | 248            | 13.6                   |
| Av. $k$ 13.0 $\pm$ 0.45 <sup>d</sup> |                  |                   |                |                        |

<sup>b</sup> $[H^+] = 0.100$  M.

<sup>c</sup>Omitted from average; value exceeded 3 standard deviations.

<sup>d</sup>Uncertainty represents standard deviation.

Table 8. Kinetic data for the reaction of Cu(II) and V(II)

Conditions: 35.0°,  $[H^+] = 0.993 \pm 0.005$  M, except as noted;  
 $\mu = 1.00$  M (LiClO<sub>4</sub>)

| Exp. | $10^4[V^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4[Cu^{2+}]_0$ | $\lambda$ (nm) | $k(M^{-1} sec^{-1})^a$ |
|------|------------------|-------------------|----------------|------------------------|
| 52   | 0.143            | 2.51              | 218            | 53.7                   |
| 53   | 0.253            | 2.51              | 211            | 51.3                   |
| 54   | 0.253            | 5.04              | 218            | 49.6                   |
| 55   | 0.507            | 5.04              | 227            | 51.4                   |
| 56   | 0.507            | 5.04              | 221            | 52.7                   |

<sup>a</sup> $k_{calc} = 50.7 \pm .4$ , calculated from the activation parameters given in Table 6.



Table 8. (Continued)

| Exp.                     | $10^4 [V^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4 [Cu^{2+}]_0$ | $\lambda$ (nm) | $k(\underline{M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1})^a$ |
|--------------------------|-------------------|--------------------|----------------|--|
| 57                       | 0.760             | 5.04               | 222            | 50.9                                       |
| 58                       | 0.862             | 10.0               | 218            | (46.2) <sup>b, c</sup>                     |
| 59                       | 0.862             | 10.0               | 227            | 48.4                                       |
| 60                       | 0.862             | 10.0               | 224            | 48.7 <sup>d</sup>                          |
| 61                       | 0.862             | 10.0               | 227            | 48.9                                       |
| 62                       | 0.862             | 10.0               | 224            | 49.1 <sup>c</sup>                          |
| 63                       | 0.862             | 10.0               | 224            | 51.1                                       |
| 64                       | 0.862             | 10.0               | 225            | 51.2 <sup>c</sup>                          |
| 65                       | 0.862             | 10.0               | 225            | 51.3 <sup>c</sup>                          |
| 66                       | 1.255             | 25.1               | 232            | 47.3                                       |
| 67                       | 1.725             | 5.04               | 222            | 52.2                                       |
| Av. $k$ $50.5 \pm 1.8^e$ |                   |                    |                |  |

<sup>b</sup>Omitted from average; value exceeded 3 standard deviations.

$$^c[H^+] = 0.100 \underline{M}.$$

$$^d[H^+] = 0.040 \underline{M}.$$

<sup>e</sup>Uncertainty represents standard deviation.

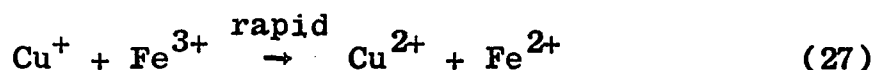
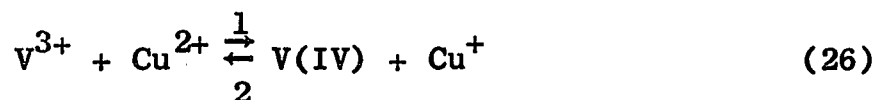
#### Reduction of $Cu^{2+}$ with $V^{3+}$

##### Copper(II) catalysis of reactions involving vanadium(III)

and an oxidizing substance Higginson and Sykes (32) have studied the reaction of iron(III) and vanadium(III) in aqueous perchloric acid. The reaction is catalyzed by copper(II). They reported the following rate expression under the conditions of their study.

$$-d[V^{3+}]/dt = k_d[Fe^{3+}][V^{3+}] + k_c[Cu^{2+}]_0[V^{3+}] \quad (25)$$

A mechanism which involves the formation of a steady-state intermediate, copper(I), followed by a rapid reaction between the intermediate and iron(III) was proposed.



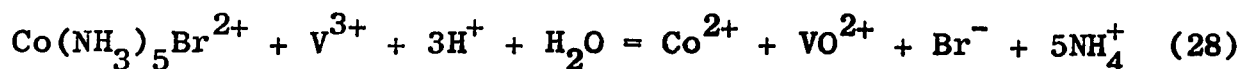
If the proposed mechanism was correct and copper(I) was formed as an intermediate, copper(II) would be a general catalyst for reactions involving vanadium(III) and not just specific for the iron(III)-vanadium(III) reaction. The only restrictions imposed on the relative rates is that  $k_{Fe}$  be rapid compared to  $k_2$  in order to obtain the rate expression given in Equation 25. A more general expression is obtained if  $k_{Fe}[Fe^{3+}] > k_2[V(IV)]$ .

With this in mind a study of the reaction of  $V^{3+}$  and  $Co(NH_3)_5Br^{2+}$  with copper(II) added was undertaken. The present work provided the following results: (1) additional evidence supporting the proposed formation of an intermediate, copper(I), (2) the form of the rate law after corrections for medium effects, (3) more precise data than were obtainable from the  $V^{3+}$ - $Fe^{3+}$  system by avoiding the necessity of correcting for the uncatalyzed path, (4) calculation of the equilibrium constant for the reaction of  $Cu^{2+}$  and  $V^{3+}$ .

Stoichiometry and catalytic effect of Cu(II)      The  
 reaction of  $V^{3+}$  and  $Co(NH_3)_5Br^{2+}$  at 25.0°,  $\mu = 3.00$  ( $LiClO_4$ )

is very slow. In an experiment with  $[V^{3+}]_0 = 1.30 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$ ,  $[RBr^{2+}]_0 = 2.05 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$  and  $[H^+] = 0.210 \text{ M}$  the change in absorbance as a function of time was observed at 360 nm. The rate of reaction between  $V^{3+}$  and  $RBr^{2+}$  is so low that  $\sim 90\%$  of the observable absorbance change was a result of the aquation of  $RBr^{2+}$ . The aquation rate of  $RBr^{2+}$  is  $6.5 \times 10^{-6} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . An identical experiment with a trace of copper(II) ( $[Cu^{2+}]_0 = 1.0 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ) showed a marked increase in rate, with  $k_{\text{obs}} = 1.70 \times 10^{-4} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . The experiment was followed for 7 half-lives or about 500 min. A standard analysis for cobalt(II) at the end (7 half-lives) demonstrated that reduction of the cobalt(III) complex had occurred. The concentration of  $Co^{2+}$  predicted from the limiting reagent,  $V^{3+}$ , was  $1.30 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$ ; the analysis yielded  $1.23 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$ . Under the same conditions without added  $Cu^{2+}$  the  $Co^{2+}$  analysis yielded  $1.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ . Both  $[V^{3+}]_0$  and  $[RBr^{2+}]_0$  were 15 times the concentration used in most experiments. The observation time in this case was about 16 times that of a typical run.

The observations cited here clearly establish: (1) that Equation 28 represents the net reaction, (2) that



$Co(III)$  is reduced to  $Co^{2+}$ , (3) that the stoichiometry is 1:1, (4) that under the conditions of a typical experiment ( $[Cu^{2+}]_0 \geq 1.0 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$ ) no correction for either  $RBr^{2+}$  aquation or the

reaction of  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$  and  $\text{V}^{3+}$  is necessary.

Reaction complexities During the course of this study several complexities were uncovered which provided useful information. In order to clarify the presentation of these results the following comments seem pertinent. The rate law was established by variation of the initial concentrations of  $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ ,  $[\text{V}^{3+}]_0$  and  $[\text{RBr}^{2+}]_0$  in the usual manner. Next, the form of the rate expression was observed to be independent of the oxidizing agent used ( $\text{RBr}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{RCl}^{2+}$  and trans- $\text{Co}(\text{en})_2\text{Cl}_2^+$ ). Three additional types of experiments were useful: (1) with  $[\text{RBr}^{2+}]_0 < [\text{V}^{3+}]_0$  which resulted in two distinct stages of absorbance changes, (2) experiments involving a direct measurement of the reaction rate of the  $\text{Cu}^{2+} - \text{V}^{3+}$  system, and (3) experiments with a high initial concentration of V(IV) and  $\text{RCl}^{2+}$  used as the oxidizing agent. In addition to these experiments, two types of experimental checks were done. The results of the  $\text{Br}^-$  generated during an experiment and the influence of the V(IV) generated during the runs were examined.

Rate law An extensive series of rate experiments was performed in a medium of ionic strength equal to 3.00 M maintained by the addition of lithium perchlorate. The first-order dependence of rate upon  $[\text{V}^{3+}]$  was indicated by the linearity of plots of  $\ln(D_t - D_\infty)$  as a function of time over at least 90% reaction in each run. A typical plot showing the first-order dependence is given in Figure 5; experiment number 18,  $[\text{H}^+] = 1.01 \text{ M}$ ,  $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0 = 1.53 \times 10^{-2} \text{ M}$ . The apparent

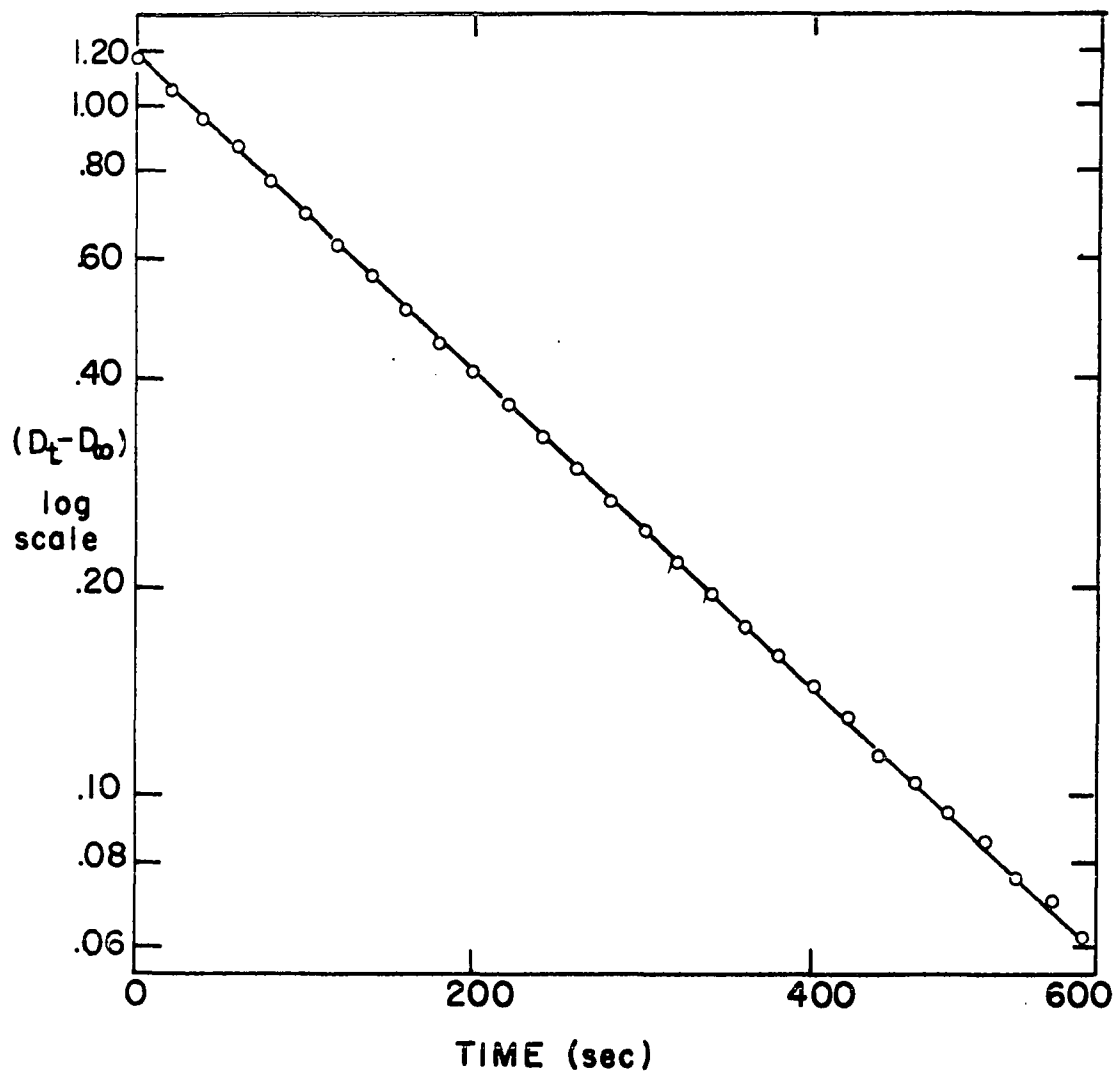


Figure 5. Typical pseudo-first-order plot, experiment 18,  
 $[H^+]_0 = 1.01 \text{ M}$ ,  $[Cu^{2+}]_0 = 1.53 \times 10^{-2} \text{ M}$ ,  $[V^{3+}]_0 = 7.50 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M}$ ,  $[RBr^{2+}]_0 = 1.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ,  $25.0^\circ$ ,  
 $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M (LiClO}_4)$

Table 9. Kinetic data for the reaction of Cu(II) and V(III)

Conditions: 25.0°,  $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M}$  ( $\text{LiClO}_4$ ),  $\lambda = 280 \text{ nm}$  except as noted

| Exp. | $[\text{H}^+]_0$ | $10^2[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0^a$ | $10^4[\text{V}^{3+}]_0$ | $10^4[\text{RBr}^{2+}]_0^{b,c}$ | $k_{\text{app}}(\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})$ | $k_{\text{calc}}^d$ |
|------|------------------|----------------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------------|---|---------------------|
| 1    | 2.85             | 0.998                      | 0.75                    | 1.5 <sup>c</sup>                | 0.136 <sup>e</sup>                              | 0.136               |
| 2    | 2.85             | 4.59                       | 3.6                     | 5.5 <sup>c</sup>                | 0.138 <sup>e</sup>                              |                     |
| 3    | 2.85             | 4.67                       | 10.0                    | 12.0 <sup>b</sup>               | 0.138 <sup>f</sup>                              |                     |
| 4    | 2.85             | 4.67                       | 10.0                    | 12.0 <sup>b</sup>               | 0.142 <sup>f</sup>                              |                     |
| 5    | 2.85             | 4.92                       | 1.1                     | 3.4                             | 0.130 <sup>g</sup>                              |                     |
| 6    | 2.85             | 4.92                       | 0.75                    | 2.3                             | 0.134 <sup>h</sup>                              |                     |
| 7    | 2.85             | 4.92                       | 0.75                    | 2.3                             | 0.136 <sup>i</sup>                              |                     |
| 8    | 2.85             | 4.92                       | 0.75                    | 2.3                             | 0.137 <sup>j</sup>                              |                     |
| 9    | 2.85             | 4.92                       | 0.75                    | 2.3                             | 0.138 <sup>k</sup>                              |                     |
| 10   | 2.85             | 4.99                       | 0.75                    | 1.5                             | 0.133   |                     |
| 11   | 2.85             | 4.99                       | 0.75                    | 1.5                             | 0.137   |                     |
| 12   | 2.00             | 0.998                      | 0.75                    | 1.5                             | 0.184   | 0.186               |
| 13   | 2.00             | 4.99                       | 0.75                    | 1.5                             | 0.185   |                     |
| 14   | 2.00             | 10.1                       | 0.75                    | 1.5                             | 0.186   |                     |
| 15   | 2.00             | 20.1 <sup>a</sup>          | 0.75                    | 1.5                             | 0.180   |                     |

<sup>a</sup> $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  from  $\text{Cu}(\text{ClO}_4)_2$  preparation.

<sup>b</sup> $[\text{RCl}^{2+}]_0$ .

<sup>c</sup> $[\text{Co}(\text{en})_2\text{Cl}_2^+]_0$ .

<sup>d</sup>Calculated from the activation parameters given on page 78.

<sup>e</sup>290 nm.

<sup>f</sup>533 nm.

<sup>g</sup> $[\text{VO}^{2+}]_0 = 50.0 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ .

<sup>h</sup> $[\text{VO}^{2+}]_0 = 10.0 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ .

Table 9. (Continued)

| Exp. | $[H^+]_0$ | $10^2[Cu^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4[V^{3+}]_0$ | $10^4[RBr^{2+}]_0$ | $k_{app} (M^{-1} sec^{-1})$ | $k_{calc}$ |
|------|-----------|-------------------|------------------|--------------------|-----------------------------|------------|
| 16   | 1.01      | 0.299             | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.356                       | 0.350      |
| 17   | 1.01      | 0.499             | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.355                       |            |
| 18   | 1.01      | 1.53              | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.347                       |            |
| 19   | 1.01      | 1.60              | 3.6              | 5.5 <sup>c</sup>   | 0.348 <sup>e</sup>          |            |
| 20   | 1.01      | 1.60              | 3.0              | 5.5 <sup>c</sup>   | 0.350 <sup>e</sup>          |            |
| 21   | 1.01      | 1.60              | 3.6              | 11.1 <sup>c</sup>  | 0.353 <sup>l</sup>          | 0.677      |
| 22   | 1.01      | 3.19              | 0.75             | 2.3                | 0.348 <sup>i</sup>          |            |
| 23   | 1.01      | 3.19              | 0.75             | 2.3                | 0.349 <sup>h</sup>          |            |
| 24   | 1.01      | 3.19              | 0.75             | 2.3                | 0.351 <sup>j</sup>          |            |
| 25   | 1.01      | 3.19              | 1.1              | 3.4                | 0.355 <sup>e, g</sup>       |            |
| 26   | 1.01      | 3.19              | 0.75             | 2.3                | 0.359 <sup>k</sup>          | 0.677      |
| 27   | 1.01      | 4.99              | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.347 <sup>m</sup>          |            |
| 28   | 1.01      | 4.99              | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.349                       |            |
| 29   | 1.01      | 4.99              | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.352 <sup>e</sup>          |            |
| 30   | 1.01      | 4.99              | 0.75             | 1.5 <sup>p</sup>   | 0.352 <sup>n</sup>          |            |
| 31   | 1.01      | 4.99              | 0.75             | 1.5 <sup>b</sup>   | 0.361 <sup>n</sup>          | 0.677      |
| 32   | 1.01      | 10.0 <sup>a</sup> | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.345                       |            |
| 33   | 0.506     | 0.299             | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.670                       |            |
| 34   | 0.506     | 1.53              | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.686                       |            |
| 35   | 0.506     | 2.99              | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.680                       |            |

$${}^i [VO^{2+}]_0 = 1.0 \times 10^{-4} \underline{M}.$$

$${}^j [Br^-]_0 = 2.5 \times 10^{-4} \underline{M}.$$

$${}^k [Br^-]_0 = 7.5 \times 10^{-4} \underline{M}.$$

$${}^l 325 \text{ nm.}$$

$${}^m 275 \text{ nm.}$$

$${}^n 255 \text{ nm.}$$

Table 9. (Continued)

| Exp. | $[H^+]_0$ | $10^2[Cu^{2+}]_0$   | $10^4[V^{3+}]_0$ | $10^4[RBr^{2+}]_0$ | $k_{app}(M^{-1} sec^{-1})$ | $k_{calc}$ |
|------|-----------|---------------------|------------------|--------------------|----------------------------|------------|
| 36   | 0.506     | 5.07 <sup>a</sup>   | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.662                      |            |
| 37   | 0.210     | 0.0100              | 13.0             | 21.0               | 1.70 <sup>o</sup>          | 1.60       |
| 38   | 0.210     | 0.0765 <sup>a</sup> | 12.0             | 21.0               | 1.65 <sup>o</sup>          |            |
| 39   | 0.210     | 0.0989              | 10.0             | 15.0               | 1.67 <sup>o</sup>          |            |
| 40   | 0.210     | 0.206               | 10.0             | 15.0               | 1.64 <sup>o</sup>          |            |
| 41   | 0.210     | 0.319               | 3.6              | 5.5 <sup>c</sup>   | 1.62 <sup>e</sup>          |            |
| 42   | 0.210     | 0.752               | 0.75             | 1.5                | 1.58                       |            |
| 43   | 0.210     | 0.752               | 0.75             | 1.5                | 1.62                       |            |
| 44   | 0.210     | 0.752               | 2.0              | 3.0                | 1.62 <sup>p</sup>          |            |
| 45   | 0.210     | 0.752               | 3.0              | 2.0                | 1.69 <sup>p</sup>          |            |
| 46   | 0.210     | 1.17                | 1.1              | 3.4                | 1.59 <sup>e,g</sup>        |            |
| 47   | 0.210     | 1.17                | 0.75             | 2.3                | 1.62 <sup>q</sup>          |            |
| 48   | 0.210     | 1.53                | 0.75             | 1.5                | 1.59                       |            |
| 49   | 0.210     | 1.64 <sup>a</sup>   | 0.75             | 1.5                | 1.56                       |            |
| 50   | 0.210     | 1.64 <sup>a</sup>   | 0.75             | 1.5                | 1.66                       |            |
| 51   | 0.210     | 2.99                | 0.75             | 1.5                | 1.56                       |            |

<sup>o</sup>360 nm.<sup>p</sup>300 nm.<sup>q</sup> $[Br^-]_0 = 10.0 \times 10^{-4} M$ .



rate constants, computed on the assumption that rate Equation 29 applied,

$$-d[V^{3+}]/dt = k_{app} [Cu^{2+}]_0 [V^{3+}] \quad (29)$$

are tabulated in Table 9. In a series of experiments at constant  $[H^+]$  (compare runs 1 thru 11, 16 thru 32, for example), the constancy of  $k_{app}$  on this basis is very good. An extensive variation in  $[Cu^{2+}]_0$  at constant  $[H^+]$  for all of the hydrogen ion concentrations studied in this system (i.e. a 33 fold variation at  $[H^+] = 1.01 \text{ M}$  and a 300 fold variation at  $[H^+] = 0.210 \text{ M}$ ) demonstrated the first-order dependence of the rate on the initial concentration of copper(II). The kinetic behavior illustrates that copper(II) is a true catalyst. The total variation of  $[Cu^{2+}]_0$  considering all experiments was  $1.0 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$  to  $2.0 \times 10^{-1} \text{ M}$ . In all cases the hydrogen ion concentration was in great excess over  $[V^{3+}]_0$  so that  $[H^+]$  remained effectively constant during the course of an experiment.

To ensure that the rate law was correctly represented in Equation 29 with no contribution from an additional functional dependence upon vanadium(III), runs were done with  $[V^{3+}]_0$  varied from  $7.5 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M}$  to  $1.3 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$ . The variation in  $[V^{3+}]_0$  showed that the product, vanadium(IV) at concentration levels of  $\leq 1.3 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$ , was not exerting an influence upon the rate. Because small concentrations of  $VO^{2+}$  did not alter the kinetics and the presence of  $V^{2+}$  in  $V^{3+}$  stock solutions

was considered undesirable, all  $V^{3+}$  solutions had ~ 5% excess  $VO^{2+}$ . A more detailed consideration of this point is discussed later. In most experiments  $[Cu^{2+}]_0 > [V^{3+}]_0$ , which was necessary to achieve convenient reaction times. Three experiments with  $[V^{3+}]_0 > [Cu^{2+}]_0$  were performed to demonstrate that  $Cu^{2+}$  was a catalyst capable of accelerating the reaction under conditions where the reactants were present initially at a higher concentration than the catalyst. The three experiments; 37, 38 and 39, exhibited the normal pseudo-first-order absorbance traces. These data suggest that copper(II) is replenished rapidly and that the  $Cu^{2+}$  concentration does not change to any appreciable extent even in runs where its concentration is lower than that of  $V^{3+}$  or  $RBr^{2+}$ .

Considerable variation of  $[RBr^{2+}]_0$  established that the rate is not a function of its concentration, which was varied in the range  $1.5 \times 10^{-4}$  M to  $2.1 \times 10^{-3}$  M. Further studies involving the use of  $RCl^{2+}$  and trans- $Co(en)_2Cl_2^+$  in place of  $RBr^{2+}$  supported this observation. Experiments with  $[RBr^{2+}]_0 > [Cu^{2+}]_0$  gave kinetic evidence that the reaction between  $V^{3+}$  and  $RBr^{2+}$  is insignificant under typical conditions employed.

A possible effect from the bromide ion released during the course of an experiment was eliminated by the variation of  $[RBr^{2+}]_0$ . Further evidence on this point is discussed later. A majority of the experiments was done with

$[\text{RBr}^{2+}]_0 > [\text{V}^{3+}]_0$ . The data also establish that the rate constant is independent of the wavelength used.

The form of the rate expression suggests that the nature of the oxidizing agent (cobalt(III) complex in this case) is unimportant except that it must be capable of replenishing the  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  rapidly. A study of the rates of oxidation of  $\text{Cu}^+$  by several cobalt(III) complexes was undertaken in order to select such oxidizing agents. Three systems that were potentially useful are (1)  $\text{Cu}^+ + \text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Br}^{2+}$ , (2)  $\text{Cu}^+ + \text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Cl}^{2+}$  and (3)  $\text{Cu}^+ + \text{trans-Co}(\text{en})_2\text{Cl}_2^+$ . The rates of all are very rapid relative to the  $\text{V}^{3+} - \text{Cu}^{2+}$  reaction; the  $\text{Cu}^+ - \text{Co}(\text{III})$  rate constants are  $k = 4.46 \times 10^5 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  ( $\text{RBr}^{2+}$ ),  $k = 4.88 \times 10^4 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  ( $\text{RCl}^{2+}$ ) and  $k > 1 \times 10^7 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  ( $\text{Co}(\text{en})_2\text{Cl}_2^+$ ). A more detailed discussion of these Co(III) reactions is presented in the appropriate sections. The rate expression for  $\text{V}^{3+} - \text{Cu}^{2+}$ , Equation 29, was shown to be valid at various hydrogen ion concentrations with either  $\text{RCl}^{2+}$  or  $\text{trans-Co}(\text{en})_2\text{Cl}_2^+$  substituted for the  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$ . All experiments of this type had  $[\text{Co}(\text{III})]_0 > [\text{V}^{3+}]_0$ . The agreement of the rate constant determined with the various cobalt(III) complexes is excellent. The quality of this agreement is shown in Table 10. Similar experiments using  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{NCS}^{2+}$  in place of  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$  failed because of the formation of a precipitate of  $\text{CuSCN}$ .

Table 10. Determination of  $k_{app}$  ( $M^{-1} sec^{-1}$ ) using three different Co(III) complexes<sup>a,b</sup>

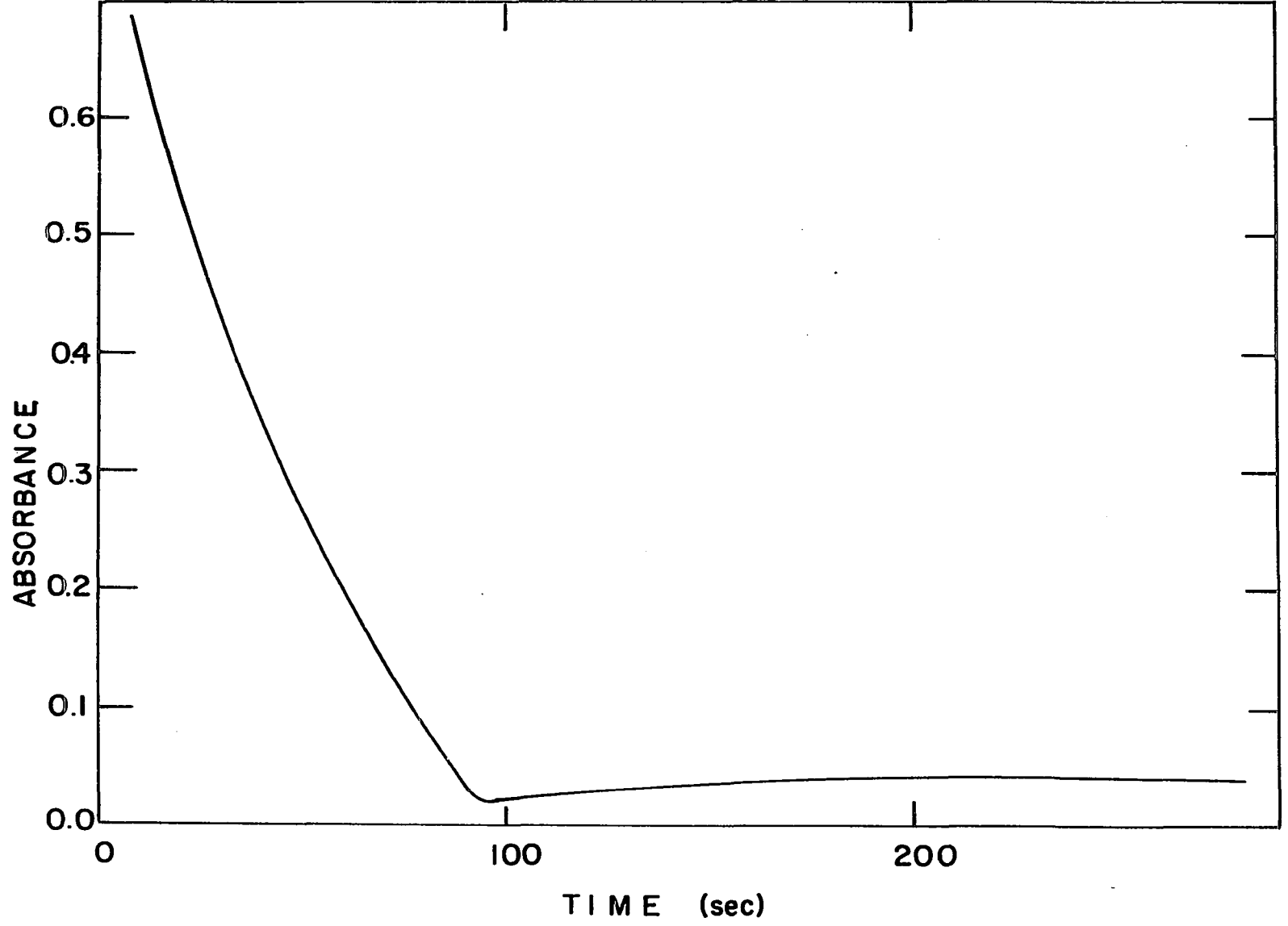
| Conditions: 25.0°, $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M}$ ( $LiClO_4$ ) |                   |                   |  |     |
|---|-------------------|-------------------|--|-----|
| [H <sup>+</sup> ]                                       | RBr <sup>2+</sup> | RCl <sup>2+</sup> | <u>trans</u> -Co(en) <sub>2</sub> Cl <sub>2</sub> <sup>+</sup> |     |
| 2.85  | 0.135±.002 (8)    | 0.140±.002 (2)    | 0.138  | (1) |
| 1.01  | 0.352±.004 (12)   | 0.356±.005 (2)    | 0.350±.002   | (3) |
| 0.210   | 1.62 ±.04 (14)    |                   | 1.62   | (1) |

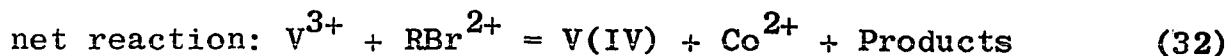
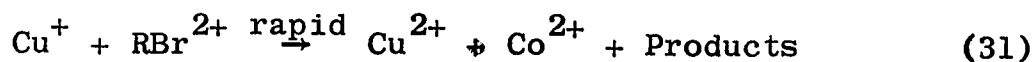
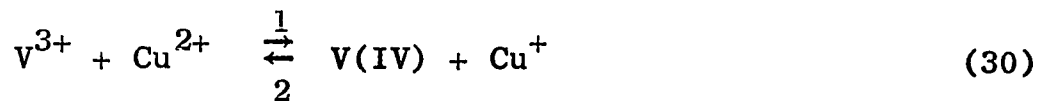
<sup>a</sup>Average values are given at each hydrogen ion concentration.

<sup>b</sup>The number of experiments is given in parenthesis

A rather unique behavior was observed in experiments where  $[RBr^{2+}]_0 < [V^{3+}]_0$ . In Figure 6, a plot of absorbance as a function of time for experiment 45, page 57, demonstrates this unusual sequence of absorbance changes for a typical experiment. These data were interpreted in the following manner. The large initial absorbance decrease is due to the disappearance of RBr<sup>2+</sup> since this species has a large molar absorptivity in comparison with other species undergoing concentration changes ( $\lambda = 280 \text{ nm}$ ;  $\epsilon = 3430$ , RBr<sup>2+</sup>;  $\epsilon \sim 6$ , V<sup>3+</sup>;  $\epsilon \sim 80$ , V(IV);  $\epsilon < 0.5$ , Co<sup>2+</sup>). This reaction is the copper(II) catalyzed reaction of RBr<sup>2+</sup> and V<sup>3+</sup> that was given in Equation 28, a brief form of which is indicated by Equation 32.

Figure 6. Absorbance versus time plot of experiment 45;  $[H^+] = 0.210 \text{ M}$ ,  $[Cu^{2+}]_0 = 7.52 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$ ,  $[V^{3+}]_0 = 3.0 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ,  $[RBr^{2+}]_0 = 2.0 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ,  $25.0^\circ C$ ,  $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M (LiClO}_4)$





The reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$  is very rapid so that the depletion of  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$  is very abrupt. At this point the absorbance begins to increase due to reaction 30 achieving equilibrium ( $\lambda = 280 \text{ nm}$ ;  $\epsilon \sim 6$ ,  $\text{V}^{3+}$ ;  $\epsilon = 10.2$ ,  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$ ;  $\epsilon \sim 80$ ,  $\text{V(IV)}$ ;  $\epsilon \sim 340$ ,  $\text{Cu}^+$ ). In most experiments of this type the second stage produced very small absorbance changes due to the unfavorable equilibrium constant. This type of data could not be treated quantitatively. The first stage was easily put to a quantitative test by using the Guggenheim (65) method or by using a computer program to find absorbance at infinite time when ca.  $[\text{RBr}^{2+}]_0$  was equal to 0.65 or 0.90  $[\text{V}^{3+}]_0$ . Rate constants determined in this manner gave excellent agreement with those where  $[\text{RBr}^{2+}]_0 > [\text{V}^{3+}]_0$ . Table 11 lists these results.

The equilibrium constant for reaction 30 is given by Equation 33. An experiment with a low initial concentration of hydrogen ion and very high concentration of copper(II)

$$K = 8.5 \times 10^{-4} \quad (\mu = 3.00, \text{LiClO}_4) = \frac{[\text{Cu}^+][\text{VO}^{2+}][\text{H}^+]^2}{[\text{Cu}^{2+}][\text{V}^{3+}]} \quad (33)$$

Table 11. Rate constants determined with  $[V^{3+}]_0 > [RBr^{2+}]_0$ 

| Conditions: 25.0° $\mu = 3.00$ M |  |   |                  |
|----------------------------------|--|---|------------------|
| Exp.                             | $k(\underline{M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1})$ | $k_{av}(\underline{M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1})^a$ | medium           |
| 45                               | 1.69                                     | 1.62 $\pm$ .03                                  | Li <sup>+</sup>  |
| 18                               | 0.0419                                   | 0.0423 $\pm$ .0000                              | Na <sup>+b</sup> |
| 41                               | 0.973                                    | 0.971 $\pm$ .015                                | Na <sup>+b</sup> |

<sup>a</sup>Average of all other experiments at the same hydrogen ion concentration.

<sup>b</sup>Results presented later.

( $[Cu^{2+}]_0/[V^{3+}]_0 \sim 170$ ) allows sufficient Cu(I) and V(III) to be formed so that quantitative measurements of the second stage are possible. Both products have a higher absorbance at 251 nm than Cu(II) and V(III) so that the reaction may be conveniently monitored. The anticipated rate expression involves the five species  $Cu^{2+}$ ,  $V^{3+}$ ,  $H^+$ ,  $VO^{2+}$  and  $Cu^+$  approaching equilibrium as shown by Equation 34. The form of the reverse rate expression

$$-d[Cu^{2+}]/dt = k_{app}[Cu^{2+}][V^{3+}] - k_r[H^+][VO^{2+}][Cu^+] \quad (34)$$

was established by K. Shaw and J. H. Espenson<sup>6</sup>. The forward rate constant,  $k_{app}$ , must have a hydrogen ion dependence but

<sup>6</sup>K. Shaw and J. H. Espenson, Ames, Iowa. Kinetics and Mechanism of the Oxidation-Reduction between Vanadium(IV) and Copper(I). Private communication.



because of the high hydrogen ion concentration, relative to the species changing concentrations, the rate constant,  $k_{app}$ , is valid. In order to simplify the kinetic rate expression the concentration of  $RBr^{2+}$  was adjusted so that at its depletion enough V(IV) was present to ensure that the V(IV) concentration remained essentially constant during the second stage of the experiment. Thus the data for the second stage approached equilibrium according to the pseudo-first-order expression given in Equations 35 and 36.

$$-d[Cu^{2+}]/dt = \{k_{app}[Cu^{2+}]_0\}[V^{3+}] - \{k_r[H^+]_0[VO^{2+}]_{av}\}[Cu^+] \quad (35)$$

thus

$$\ln(D_t - D_\infty)/(D_0 - D_\infty) = - (k_I + k_{II})t \quad (36)$$

where  $k_I = k_{app}[Cu^{2+}]_0$  and  $k_{II} = k_r[H^+]_0[VO^{2+}]$ . The initial concentrations were:  $[H^+]_0 = 0.210 \text{ M}$ ,  $[Cu^{2+}]_0 = 4.99 \times 10^{-2} \text{ M}$ ,  $[V^{3+}]_0 = 3.10 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ,  $[RBr^{2+}]_0 = 2.70 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ,  $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M}$  ( $LiClO_4$ ) at  $25.0^\circ$ . A first-order plot of this experiment yielded  $k_{obs} = (k_I + k_{II}) = 0.100 \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . If the reverse reaction is assumed negligible and  $k_{II}$  is deleted the resulting  $k_{app}$  is  $2.00 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . This result is inconsistent with previous values of  $k_{app}$ . Considering the reverse reaction<sup>6</sup> ( $k_2 = k_r[H^+] = 80.6 \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ), the calculated result is  $k_{app} = 1.56 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . This is in excellent agreement with the value of  $1.62 \text{ M}^{-1}$  from experiments where  $[Co(III)]_0 > [V^{3+}]_0$ .

Direct measurement of the V(III) and Cu(II) reaction

It is possible to measure the rate of reaction of Cu(II) and V(III) without any added cobalt(III) complex under rather limited conditions. Although the equilibrium constant for the reaction is very unfavorable for such a study, conditions of low hydrogen ion concentration and high copper(II) allow measurements to be made. The conditions are essentially the same as those in the previous experiment on the second stage of the absorbance changes. Copper(II) and hydrogen ion concentrations are large enough with respect to V(III), V(IV) and Cu(I) so that the kinetics can be represented by the following scheme



where  $k_1 = k_{app} [Cu^{2+}]_0$  and  $k_2 = k_r [H^+]_0$ . The rate equation becomes

$$dx/dt = k_1(A_0 - X) - k_2(B_0 + X)(C_0 + X) \quad (38)$$

or

$$-d[Cu^{2+}]/dt = \{k_{app}[Cu^{2+}]_0\}[V^{3+}] - \{k_r[H^+]_0\}[Cu^+][VO^{2+}] \quad (39)$$

Using the value of  $k_r = 384 \underline{M}^{-2} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ , from K. Shaw and J. H. Espenson<sup>6</sup>, allows the determination of  $k_{app}$ . With initial concentrations  $[V^{3+}]_0 = 3.1 \times 10^{-4} \underline{M}$ ,  $[Cu^{2+}]_0 = 4.99 \times 10^{-2} \underline{M}$  and  $[H^+]_0 = 0.210 \underline{M}$ , the rate constant  $k_{app}$  was evaluated in two experiments using a mixed first and second

order computer program (64). The values determined were  $k_{app} = 1.53$  and  $1.71 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ , which again is in good agreement with  $1.62 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ .

Effect of high concentrations of Vanadium(IV) Experiments

with a very high initial concentration of V(IV) showed a marked decrease in rate when  $\text{RC1}^{2+}$  was present as the oxidizing agent. Two experiments with  $[\text{V(IV)}]_0 = 0.0421 \text{ M}$  and  $0.0840 \text{ M}$  were done at 533 nm. The experiment with the higher initial concentration of V(IV) showed the greatest decrease in rate and these data were consistent with a rate expression involving a denominator term. Again in order to treat all data adequately it was necessary to assume the mechanism given in Equations 30, 31 and 32 was valid. This mechanism demands the following general rate law

$$-\frac{d[\text{V}^{3+}]}{dt} = \frac{k_1 k_{\text{RC1}} [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0 [\text{V}^{3+}] [\text{RC1}^{2+}]}{k_2 [\text{V(IV)}] + k_{\text{RC1}} [\text{RC1}^{2+}]} \quad (40)$$

It was necessary to use the integrated form of the rate expression and to calculate absorbance values as a function of time. For integration purposes Equation 40 may be simplified to

$$\frac{dx}{dt} = \frac{a(V-x)(R-x)}{b+c(R-x)} \quad (41)$$

where  $a = k_1 k_{\text{RC1}} [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ ,  $b = k_2 [\text{V(IV)}]$  and  $c = k_{\text{RC1}}$ .

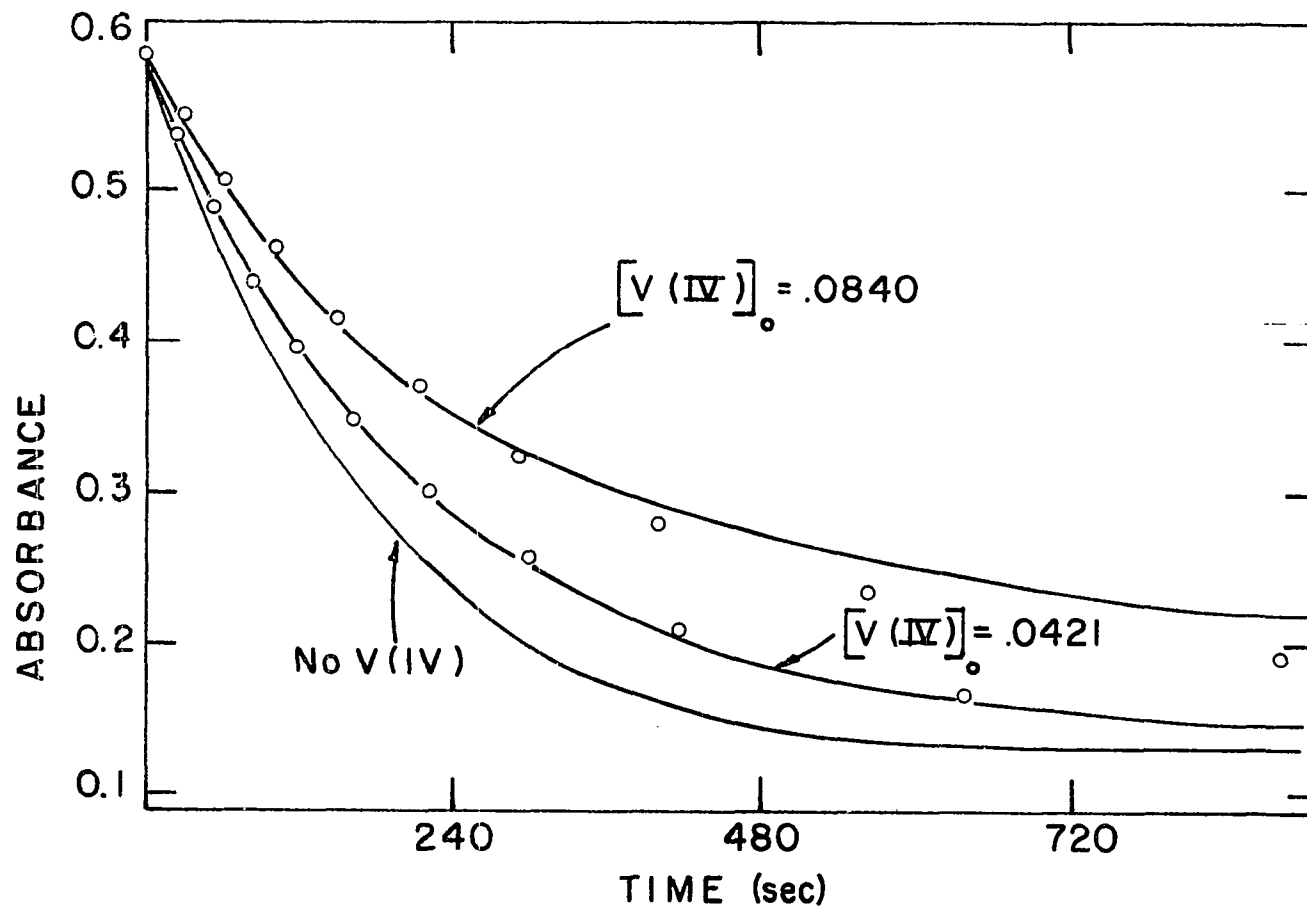
Integration of this differential equation yields

$$-\frac{c(V-R)-b}{a(V-R)} \ln \left[ \frac{V-x}{V} \right] - \frac{b}{a} \cdot \frac{1}{V-R} \ln \left[ \frac{R-x}{R} \right] = t \quad (42)$$

Use of this equation and the known molar absorptivities allows the calculation of absorbance versus time data. Initial concentrations used in these experiments were;  $[H^+]_0 = 2.66 \text{ M}$ ,  $[Cu^{2+}]_0 = 4.01 \times 10^{-2} \text{ M}$ ,  $[V^{3+}]_0 = 9.00 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ,  $[RCl^{2+}]_0 = 1.20 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$ ,  $\mu = 3.00$  ( $LiClO_4$ ) at  $25.0^\circ$ . The absorbance values were calculated by using the following values for the molar absorptivities at 533 nm;  $Cu^{2+}$ ,  $\epsilon < 0.25$ ;  $V^{3+}$ ,  $\epsilon = 3.5$ ;  $V(IV)$ ,  $\epsilon = 1.4$ ;  $Cu^+$ ,  $\epsilon \sim 0$ ;  $RCl^{2+}$ ,  $\epsilon = 49.0$ . The rate constants used for this system were;  $k_1 = 0.147 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ,  $k_2 = 1020 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  and  $k_{RCl} = 1.13 \times 10^5 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . The latter rate constant was determined independently at  $\mu = 3.00$  ( $LiClO_4$ ) and is discussed later. In all experiments a stop watch was used to measure the time of mixing so that the absorbance values start at time equal zero. Figure 7 shows the results of the calculated values (points) and the experimentally observed values (solid lines). Three experiments are represented with initial concentrations as given above and  $[V(IV)]_0 = 0.0, 0.0421$  and  $0.0840 \text{ M}$  respectively. The agreement between calculated and observed values is considered good.

Effect of  $Br^-$  generated during an experiment      The possibility of a rate effect due to the bromide ion released during the course of an experiment was carefully checked. Free bromide ion was added initially to experiments at  $[H^+] = 0.210, 1.01$  and  $2.85 \text{ M}$ . The added bromide ion concentration was comparable or greater than the highest concentration

Figure 7. Experiments with a high concentration of V(IV) initially present,  
 $[H^+]_0 = 2.66 \text{ M}$ ,  $[Cu^{2+}]_0 = 4.01 \times 10^{-2} \text{ M}$ ,  $[V^{3+}]_0 = 9.00 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ,  
 $[RCl^{2+}]_0 = 1.20 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$ ,  $\mu = 3.00$  ( $LiClO_4$ ) at  $25.0^\circ$



generated at a given hydrogen ion concentration. Table 12 presents these data and in the case of  $[H^+] = 0.210 \text{ M}$ , the majority of experiments was conducted with  $[Br^-]_{\infty} < 1.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$ . No significant changes were noted.

Table 12. Determination of  $k_{app}$  with  $[Br^-]$  added

| $[H^+]$ | $10^4 [Br^-]_0$ | $k_{app} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})$ | highest $[Br^-]$<br>produced<br>$\times 10^4$ | $k_{av} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})^a$ |
|---------|-----------------|---|---|--|
| 0.210   | 10.0            | 1.62                                      | 12.0  | $1.62 \pm 0.03$                            |
| 1.01    | 2.5             | 0.351                                     | 1.1   | $0.351 \pm 0.004$                          |
| 1.01    | 7.5             | 0.359                                     |   |  |
| 2.85    | 2.5             | 0.137                                     | 1.1   | $0.136 \pm 0.002$                          |
| 2.85    | 7.5             | 0.138                                     |   |  |

<sup>a</sup>Average with  $Br^-$  added experiments omitted.

A study of the effect of higher concentrations of the anions  $Cl^-$  and  $Br^-$  upon the rate is documented later and supports this conclusion.

Effect of V(IV) generated during an experiment      The possibility of the product, V(IV) influencing the rate law and rate constants when present at concentration levels comparable to that generated during an experiment was also carefully checked. No significant changes were observed and these results are listed in Table 13.

Table 13. Determination of  $k_{app}$  with V(IV) added

| $[H^+]$ | $10^3 [V(IV)]_0$ | $k (M^{-1} sec^{-1})$ | high $[V(IV)]$<br>produced<br>$\times 10^3$ | $k_{av} (M^{-1} sec^{-1})^a$ |
|---------|------------------|-----------------------|---|------------------------------|
| 0.210   | 5.00             | 1.59                  | 1.26  | $1.62 \pm .04$               |
| 1.01    | 0.10             | 0.348                 | 0.08  | $0.352 \pm .004$             |
| 1.01    | 1.00             | 0.349                 |   |                              |
| 1.01    | 5.00             | 0.355                 |   |                              |
| 2.85    | 0.10             | 0.136                 | 0.08  | $0.135 \pm .002$             |
| 2.85    | 1.00             | 0.134                 |   |                              |
| 2.85    | 5.00             | 0.130                 |   |                              |

<sup>a</sup>Average value of all rate constants with the added V(IV) experiments omitted.

All  $V^{3+}$  preparations (from approximately equimolar  $VO^{2+}$  and  $V^{2+}$  solutions) used in all of the experiments had ~ 5% excess  $VO^{2+}$  present to ensure that no  $V^{2+}$  remained.

Hydrogen ion dependence and medium effects A sizeable and regular increase in  $k_{app}$  was noted as the hydrogen ion concentration was decreased in a series of runs. The simplest interpretation consistent with these data is

$$k_{app} = g + h/[H^+] \quad (43)$$

Although the contribution of the first term to the apparent rate constant is very small in comparison with the second, both are necessary to describe the variation of  $k_{app}$  with  $[H^+]$  within the precision of these data. Typical plots of  $k_{app}$  as a function of  $1/[H^+]$  are present in Figure 8 and



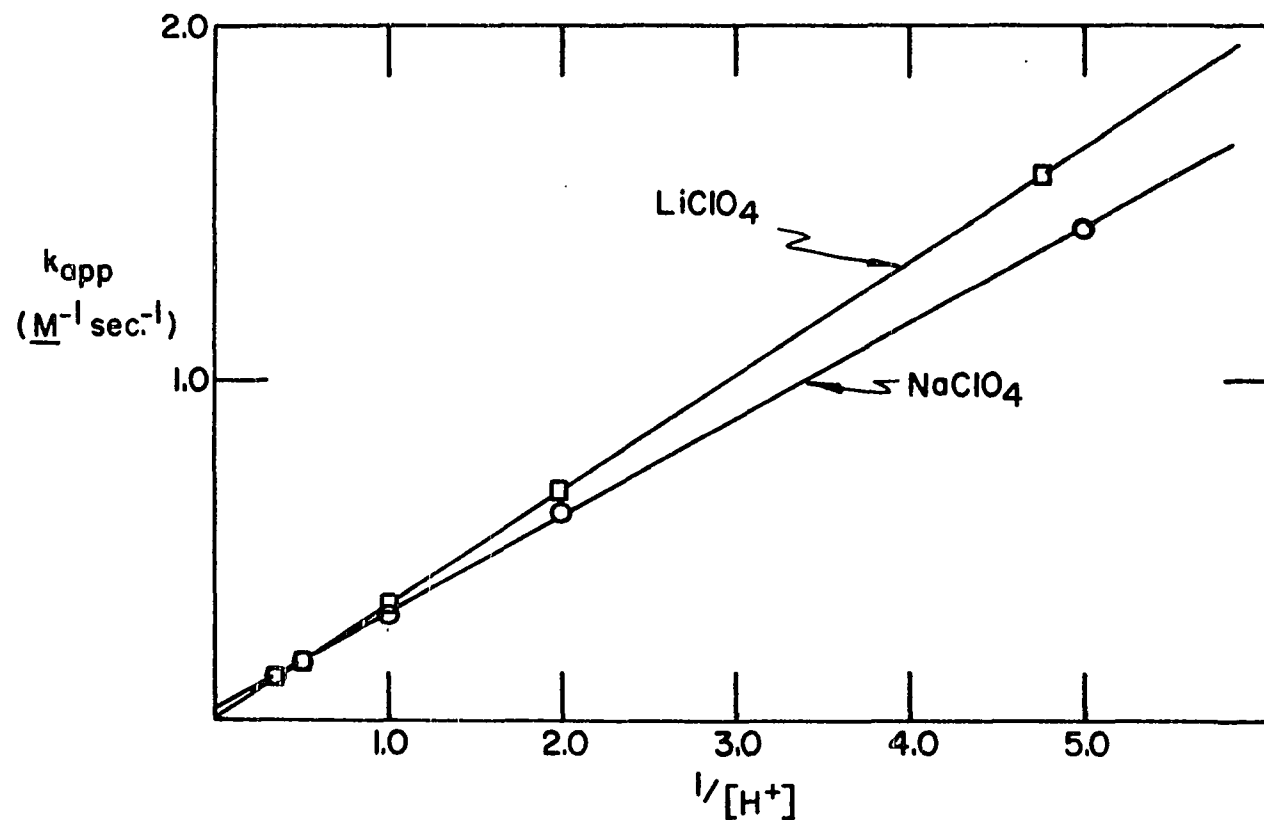


Figure 8. Plot of  $k_{app}$  versus  $1/[H^+]$ , conditions:  $25.0^\circ$ ,  $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M}$  maintained with  $\text{LiClO}_4$  or  $\text{NaClO}_4$

show the excellent linearity achieved by this function. In order to compare the data of Higginson and Sykes (32) with this system, a rather extensive study was conducted in a medium of ionic strength 3.00 M adjusted with NaClO<sub>4</sub>. These data are tabulated in Table 14. The rate expression, Equation 29, is valid under all of the conditions studied in this medium. Values of  $k_{app}$  at a given  $[H^+]$  are slightly smaller than those observed in the LiClO<sub>4</sub> medium. The hydrogen ion dependence is adequately described by Equation 43. In the NaClO<sub>4</sub> medium, however, the contribution of the first term to the apparent rate constant is quite substantial at  $[H^+] = 1.0 \text{ M}$ . Table 15 represents the best values of  $g$  and  $h$  in the different media as computed using a non-linear least squares computer program (64).

These values reproduce the experiment data quite well as is shown in Table 16.

A limited study of the rate constant at  $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$  was conducted. These values are listed in Table 17. The average value is;  $k_{app} = 0.258 \pm .003 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ , which implies that  $h_f = 0.220 \text{ sec}^{-1}$ .

Temperature dependence      The reaction was studied at two different temperatures in both sodium perchlorate and lithium perchlorate media. The temperature effect is quite large with a 10 fold increase in rate for a corresponding 20° change in temperature. These data are presented in Tables 18, 19, 20 and 21. The activation parameters were calculated using the

Table 14. Kinetic data for the reaction of Cu(II) and V(III)

Conditions: 25.0°,  $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M}$  ( $\text{NaClO}_4$ ),  $\lambda = 280 \text{ nm}$  except as noted.

| Exp. | $[\text{H}^+]_0$ | $10^2[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4[\text{V}^{3+}]_0$ | $10^4[\text{RBr}^{2+}]_0$ | $k_{\text{app}} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})$ | $k_{\text{calc}}^a$ |
|------|------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------|--|---------------------|
| 1    | 2.85             | 1.66                     | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.137  | 0.136               |
| 2    | 2.85             | 1.66                     | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.140  |                     |
| 3    | 2.85             | 4.92                     | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.141  |                     |
| 4    | 2.00             | 1.33                     | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.176  | 0.178               |
| 5    | 2.00             | 13.3                     | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.179  |                     |
| 6    | 1.00             | 0.319                    | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.316  | 0.318               |
| 7    | 1.00             | 0.652                    | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.314  |                     |
| 8    | 1.00             | 3.19                     | 1.5                     | 2.8                       | 0.333 <sup>b</sup>                               |                     |
| 9    | 1.00             | 3.19                     | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.335  |                     |
| 10   | 1.00             | 6.52                     | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.314  |                     |
| 11   | 0.498            | 0.319                    | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.633  | 0.602               |
| 12   | 0.498            | 3.19                     | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.605  |                     |
| 13   | 0.201            | 0.133                    | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 1.49   | 1.43                |
| 14   | 0.201            | 0.286                    | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 1.42   |                     |
| 15   | 0.201            | 0.586                    | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 1.44   |                     |
| 16   | 0.201            | 0.586                    | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 1.45   |                     |

<sup>a</sup>Calculated from the activation parameters given on page 78.

<sup>b</sup>290 nm.

Table 15. Rate constants for the reaction of  $V^{3+} + Cu^{2+}$ 

| Medium    | Temp. | $g(\underline{M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1})$ | $h(\text{sec}^{-1})$ |
|-----------|-------|--|----------------------|
| $LiClO_4$ | 15.0  | $0.0076 \pm 0.0008$                      | $0.0999 \pm 0.0006$  |
| $LiClO_4$ | 25.0  | $0.018 \pm 0.002$                        | $0.336 \pm 0.001$    |
| $LiClO_4$ | 35.1  | $0.083 \pm 0.010$                        | $0.981 \pm 0.008$    |
| $NaClO_4$ | 15.0  | $0.0117 \pm 0.0006$                      | $0.0837 \pm 0.0005$  |
| $NaClO_4$ | 25.0  | $0.038 \pm 0.003$                        | $0.285 \pm 0.002$    |
| $NaClO_4$ | 35.0  | $0.111 \pm 0.005$                        | $0.852 \pm 0.004$    |

Eyring absolute rate expression and are listed below:

$LiClO_4$ ,  $\Delta H^\ddagger = 19.1 \pm .1$  kcal/mole,  $\Delta S^\ddagger = 3.3 \pm .4$  cal/mole-deg;  $NaClO_4$ ,  $\Delta H^\ddagger = 19.7 \pm .1$  kcal/mole,  $\Delta S^\ddagger = 5.1 \pm .3$  cal/mole-deg.

Effect of the anions  $Cl^-$  and  $Br^-$  The rate of reaction of  $V^{3+}$  and  $Cu^{2+}$  was noticeably increased when either  $Br^-$  or  $Cl^-$  were initially present at concentrations equal to or greater than ca.  $0.01 \underline{M}$ . A limited study of this anion effect has been made. Bromide ion was varied from  $2.5 \times 10^{-3} \underline{M}$  to  $4.04 \times 10^{-2} \underline{M}$  and chloride ion was varied from  $2.0 \times 10^{-2} \underline{M}$  to  $6.0 \times 10^{-2} \underline{M}$ . Under these conditions plots of  $\ln(D_t - D_\infty)$  as a function of time, Equation 44, were linear indicating the first order dependence on  $[V^{3+}]$ . No variation of  $[Cu^{2+}]_0$

$$\ln[(D_t - D_\infty)/(D_0 - D_\infty)] = -k'_{app} t \quad (44)$$

Table 16. Observed and calculated values of  $k_{app}$  at  $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M}$  ( $\text{LiClO}_4$  or  $\text{NaClO}_4$ ) and various temperatures, using  $g + h/[H^+] = \bar{k}_{app}$

|               |              | $k_{app} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})$ |       |                                   |       |                                  |        |                                  |        |                                  |            |
|---------------|--------------|---|-------|-----------------------------------|-------|----------------------------------|--------|----------------------------------|--------|----------------------------------|------------|
|               |              | <u><math>[H^+] = 0.210</math></u>         |       | <u><math>[H^+] = 0.506</math></u> |       | <u><math>[H^+] = 1.0</math></u>  |        | <u><math>[H^+] = 2.00</math></u> |        | <u><math>[H^+] = 2.85</math></u> |            |
|               |              | obs.                                      | calc. | obs.                              | calc. | obs.                             | calc.  | obs.                             | calc.  | obs.                             | calc.      |
| $\text{Li}^+$ | $15.0^\circ$ | 0.480                                     | 0.484 | 0.209                             | 0.205 | 0.109                            | 0.107  | 0.0561                           | 0.0575 | $0.0428^a$                       | $0.0440^a$ |
| $\text{Li}^+$ | $25.0^\circ$ | 1.62                                      | 1.62  | 0.675                             | 0.682 | 0.352                            | 0.351  | 0.184                            | 0.185  | 0.136                            | 0.135      |
| $\text{Li}^+$ | $35.1^\circ$ | 4.74                                      | 4.76  | 2.04                              | 2.02  | 1.08                             | 1.06   | 0.569                            | 0.574  | 0.419                            | 0.427      |
|               |              | <u><math>[H^+] = 2.01</math></u>          |       | <u><math>[H^+] = 0.498</math></u> |       | <u><math>[H^+] = 1.00</math></u> |        | <u><math>[H^+] = 2.00</math></u> |        | <u><math>[H^+] = 2.85</math></u> |            |
|               |              | obs.                                      | calc. | obs.                              | calc. | obs.                             | calc.  | obs.                             | calc.  | obs.                             | calc.      |
| $\text{Na}^+$ | $15.0^\circ$ | 0.429                                     | 0.428 | 0.176                             | 0.180 | 0.0958                           | 0.0954 | 0.0537                           | 0.0536 | $0.0422^a$                       | $0.0422^a$ |
| $\text{Na}^+$ | $25.0^\circ$ | 1.45                                      | 1.45  | 0.619                             | 0.610 | 0.322                            | 0.323  | 0.178                            | 0.181  | 0.139                            | 0.138      |
| $\text{Na}^+$ | $35.0^\circ$ | 4.35                                      | 4.35  | 1.82                              | 1.82  | 0.972                            | 0.964  | 0.533                            | 0.537  | 0.408                            | 0.410      |

<sup>a</sup> $[H^+] = 2.75 \text{ M}$ .

Table 17. Values of  $k_{app}$  at  $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$ ,  $25.0^\circ$ ,  $[\text{H}^+] = 0.852 \text{ M}$ 

| Exp. | $10^2[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4[\text{V}^{3+}]_0$ | $10^4[\text{RBr}^{2+}]_0$ | $k_{app} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})$ |
|------|--------------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------|---|
| 1    | 0.499                    | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.261                                     |
| 2    | 0.499                    | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.263                                     |
| 3    | 2.00                     | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.258                                     |
| 4    | 2.00                     | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.259                                     |
| 5    | 4.79                     | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.253                                     |
| 6    | 4.79                     | 0.75                    | 1.4                       | 0.256                                     |

Table 18. Kinetic data for the reaction of Cu(II) and V(III)

Conditions:  $15.0^\circ$ ,  $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M}$  ( $\text{LiClO}_4$ ),  $\lambda = 280 \text{ nm}$  except as noted

| Exp. | $[\text{H}^+]_0$ | $10^2[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0^a$ | $10^4[\text{V}^{3+}]_0$ | $10^4[\text{RBr}^{2+}]_0$ | $k_{app}$<br>( $\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1}$ ) | $k_{calc}^b$ |
|------|------------------|----------------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------|--|--------------|
| 52   | 2.75             | 2.06                       | 0.75                    | 1.5                       | 0.0426   | 0.0428       |
| 53   | 2.75             | 8.32                       | 0.75                    | 1.5                       | 0.0427   |              |
| 54   | 2.75             | 8.32                       | 0.75                    | 1.5                       | 0.0431   |              |
| 55   | 2.00             | 3.99                       | 0.75                    | 1.5                       | 0.0570   | 0.0571       |
| 56   | 2.00             | 33.4 <sup>a</sup>          | 0.75                    | 1.5                       | 0.0552   |              |
| 57   | 1.01             | 2.00                       | 0.75                    | 1.5                       | 0.109  | 0.109        |
| 58   | 1.01             | 9.98                       | 0.35                    | 0.75                      | 0.108 <sup>c</sup>                               |              |
| 59   | 1.01             | 9.98                       | 0.75                    | 1.5                       | 0.110  |              |
| 60   | 1.01             | 9.98                       | 0.75                    | 1.5                       | 0.110  |              |
| 61   | 1.01             | 9.98                       | 3.0                     | 6.0                       | 0.112 <sup>d</sup>                               |              |

<sup>a</sup> $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  from  $\text{Cu}(\text{ClO}_4)_2$ .

<sup>b</sup>Calculated from the activation parameters given on page 78.

<sup>c</sup>270 nm.

<sup>d</sup>300 nm.

Table 18. (Continued)

| Exp. | $[H^+]_0$ | $10^2[Cu^{2+}]_0^a$ | $10^4[V^{3+}]_0$ | $10^4[RBr^{2+}]_0$ | $k_{app}$<br>( $\frac{M^{-1}}{sec^{-1}}$ ) | $k_{calc}^b$ |
|------|-----------|---------------------|------------------|--------------------|--|--------------|
| 62   | 1.01      | 20.1 <sup>a</sup>   | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.107                                      |              |
| 63   | 0.506     | 1.01                | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.209                                      | 0.212        |
| 64   | 0.506     | 10.1                | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.209                                      |              |
| 65   | 0.209     | 0.406               | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.482                                      | 0.504        |
| 66   | 0.209     | 1.60                | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.475                                      |              |
| 67   | 0.209     | 1.60                | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.479                                      |              |
| 68   | 0.209     | 4.06                | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.485                                      |              |

Table 19. Kinetic data for the reaction of Cu(II) and V(III)  
 Conditions: 35.1°,  $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M}$  (LiClO<sub>4</sub>),  $\lambda = 280 \text{ nm}$  except as noted

| Exp. | $[H^+]_0$ | $10^2[Cu^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4[V^{3+}]_0$ | $10^4[RBr^{2+}]_0$ | $k_{app}$<br>( $\frac{M^{-1}}{sec^{-1}}$ ) | $k_{calc}^a$ |
|------|-----------|-------------------|------------------|--------------------|--|--------------|
| 69   | 2.85      | 0.605             | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.439                                      | 0.425        |
| 70   | 2.85      | 5.06              | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.408                                      |              |
| 71   | 2.85      | 5.06              | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.409                                      |              |
| 72   | 2.00      | 0.406             | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.575                                      | 0.572        |
| 73   | 2.00      | 4.06              | 0.75             | 1.5                | 0.562                                      |              |
| 74   | 1.01      | 0.206             | 0.75             | 1.5                | 1.10                                       | 1.06         |
| 75   | 1.01      | 1.00              | 0.44             | 0.75               | 1.05 <sup>b</sup>                          |              |
| 76   | 1.01      | 1.01              | 0.75             | 1.5                | 1.07                                       |              |
| 77   | 1.01      | 1.01              | 0.75             | 1.5                | 1.08                                       |              |
| 78   | 1.01      | 1.01              | 3.0              | 6.0                | 1.09 <sup>c</sup>                          |              |
| 79   | 1.01      | 2.06              | 0.75             | 1.5                | 1.06                                       |              |
| 80   | 0.506     | 0.101             | 0.75             | 1.5                | 2.02                                       | 2.03         |
| 81   | 0.506     | 1.01              | 0.75             | 1.5                | 2.05                                       |              |
| 82   | 0.210     | 0.0416            | 0.75             | 1.5                | 4.70                                       | 4.78         |
| 83   | 0.210     | 0.181             | 0.75             | 1.5                | 4.60                                       |              |

<sup>a</sup>Calculated from the activation parameters given on page 78.

<sup>b</sup>274 nm.

<sup>c</sup>300 nm.

Table 19. (Continued)

| Exp. | $[H^+]_0$ | $10^2[Cu^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4[V^{3+}]_0$ | $10^4[RBr^{2+}]_0$ | $k_{app}$<br>( $M^{-1}sec^{-1}$ ) | $k_{calc}^a$ |
|------|-----------|-------------------|------------------|--------------------|-----------------------------------|--------------|
| 84   | 0.210     | 0.181             | 0.75             | 1.5                | 4.90                              |              |
| 85   | 0.210     | 0.406             | 0.75             | 1.5                | 4.77                              |              |

Table 20. Kinetic data for the reaction of Cu(II) and V(III)

Conditions:  $15.0^\circ$ ,  $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M (NaClO}_4\text{)}$ ,  $\lambda = 280 \text{ nm}$  except as noted

| Exp. | $[H^+]_0$ | $10^2[Cu^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4[V^{3+}]_0$ | $10^4[RBr^{2+}]_0$ | $k_{app}$<br>( $M^{-1}sec^{-1}$ ) | $k_{calc}^a$ |
|------|-----------|-------------------|------------------|--------------------|-----------------------------------|--------------|
| 17   | 2.75      | 2.06              | 0.75             | 1.4                | 0.0423                            | 0.0429       |
| 18   | 2.75      | 8.32              | 0.90             | 0.80               | 0.0419                            |              |
| 19   | 2.75      | 8.32              | 0.75             | 1.4                | 0.0423                            |              |
| 20   | 2.00      | 3.99              | 0.75             | 1.4                | 0.0526                            | 0.0546       |
| 21   | 2.00      | 33.3              | 0.75             | 1.4                | 0.0547                            |              |
| 22   | 1.00      | 2.00              | 0.75             | 1.4                | 0.0948                            | 0.0973       |
| 23   | 1.00      | 14.6              | 0.45             | 0.69               | 0.0931 <sup>b</sup>               |              |
| 24   | 1.00      | 14.6              | 1.5              | 2.8                | 0.0959 <sup>c</sup>               |              |
| 25   | 1.00      | 14.6              | 0.75             | 1.4                | 0.0969                            |              |
| 26   | 1.00      | 14.6              | 0.75             | 1.4                | 0.0972                            |              |
| 27   | 1.00      | 20.0              | 0.75             | 1.4                | 0.0971                            |              |
| 28   | 0.498     | 1.01              | 0.75             | 1.4                | 0.178                             | 0.184        |
| 29   | 0.498     | 10.1              | 0.75             | 1.4                | 0.175                             |              |
| 30   | 0.201     | 0.406             | 0.75             | 1.4                | 0.438                             | 0.437        |
| 31   | 0.201     | 1.60              | 0.75             | 1.4                | 0.424                             |              |
| 32   | 0.201     | 1.60              | 0.75             | 1.4                | 0.427                             |              |
| 33   | 0.201     | 4.06              | 0.75             | 1.4                | 0.427                             |              |

<sup>a</sup>Calculated from the activation parameters given on page 78.

<sup>b</sup>270 nm.

<sup>c</sup>300 nm.



Table 21. Kinetic data for the reaction of Cu(II) and V(III)

| Conditions: 35.0°, $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M}$ (NaClO <sub>4</sub> ), $\lambda = 280 \text{ nm}$ except<br>as noted |                                |  |   |   |   |                                |
|--|--------------------------------|--|---|---|---|--------------------------------|
| Exp.   | [H <sup>+</sup> ] <sub>0</sub> | 10 <sup>2</sup> [Cu <sup>2+</sup> ] <sub>0</sub> | 10 <sup>4</sup> [V <sup>3+</sup> ] <sub>0</sub> | 10 <sup>4</sup> [RBr <sup>2+</sup> ] <sub>0</sub> | k <sub>app</sub><br>( $\frac{\text{M}^{-1}}{\text{sec}^{-1}}$ ) | k <sub>calc</sub> <sup>a</sup> |
| 34   | 2.85                           | 0.605  | 0.90  | 1.4   | 0.418   | 0.411                          |
| 35   | 2.85                           | 5.06   | 0.90  | 1.4   | 0.398   |                                |
| 36   | 2.85                           | 5.06   | 0.90  | 1.4   | 0.408   |                                |
| 37   | 2.00                           | 0.406  | 0.90  | 1.4   | 0.537   | 0.539                          |
| 38   | 2.00                           | 4.06   | 0.90  | 1.4   | 0.528   |                                |
| 39   | 1.00                           | 0.206  | 0.90  | 1.4   | 0.983   | 0.966                          |
| 40   | 1.00                           | 1.01   | 0.69  | 0.45  | 0.960 <sup>b</sup>  |                                |
| 41   | 1.00                           | 1.01   | 0.90  | 0.80  | 0.973   |                                |
| 42   | 1.00                           | 1.01   | 0.90  | 1.4   | 0.979   |                                |
| 43   | 1.00                           | 1.01   | 1.8   | 2.8   | 0.989 <sup>c</sup>  |                                |
| 44   | 1.00                           | 2.06   | 0.90  | 1.4   | 0.946   |                                |
| 45   | 0.498                          | 0.406  | 0.75  | 1.4   | 1.84  | 1.83                           |
| 46   | 0.498                          | 1.01   | 0.90  | 1.4   | 1.79  |                                |
| 47   | 0.201                          | 0.166  | 0.75  | 1.4   | 4.34  | 4.36                           |
| 48   | 0.201                          | 0.406  | 0.75  | 1.4   | 4.35  |                                |
| 49   | 0.201                          | 0.725  | 0.75  | 1.4   | 4.32  |                                |
| 50.  | 0.201                          | 0.725  | 0.75  | 1.4   | 4.38  |                                |

<sup>a</sup>Calculated from the activation parameters given on page 78.

<sup>b</sup>270 nm.

<sup>c</sup>300 nm.

was carried out in these experiments. These data are presented in Tables 22 and 24.

The rate constant,  $k'_{app}$ , was shown to be a linear function of  $[Br^-]$  by plotting  $k'_{app}$  at constant acid concentration versus  $[Br^-]_0$ , Figures 9 and 10. At constant acid the following rate equation was assumed valid;

$$-d[V^{3+}]/dt = \{k_{app} + k_{Br}[Br^-]\}[Cu^{2+}]_0[V^{3+}] \quad (45)$$

where  $k_{app}$  represents the non-anion path previously discussed.

Experiments were conducted at two different initial hydrogen ion concentrations and a slight hydrogen ion dependence was observed. The functional dependence was assumed to be

$$k_{Br} = k'_{Br} + k''_{Br}/[H^+] \quad (46)$$

The resulting rate constants at  $\mu = 3.00$  ( $LiClO_4$ ) and  $25.0^\circ$  are  $k'_{Br} = 2.83 \underline{M}^{-2} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  and  $k''_{Br} = 3.59 \underline{M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . Table 23 shows added evidence that these paths did not interfere with the previous study of  $k_{app}$ , in which small amounts of  $Br^-$  were generated.

A small study of the effect of  $Cl^-$  was done at  $\mu = 3.00$  ( $LiClO_4$ ) and is presented in Table 24. The results are similar to the  $Br^-$  study and a plot of  $k'_{app}$  as a function of chloride ion, Figure 11, suggested the following rate expression

$$-d[V^{3+}]/dt = \{k_{app} + k_{Cl}[Cl^-]\}[Cu^{2+}]_0[V^{2+}] \quad (47)$$

Table 22. Rate constants for the reaction of  $V^{3+} + Cu^{2+}$  with  $Br^-$  added

| Conditions: 25.0°, $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M}$ ( $LiClO_4$ ), $\lambda = 280 \text{ nm}$ |           |                   |                |  |              |
|---|-----------|-------------------|----------------|--|--------------|
| Exp.  | $[H^+]_0$ | $10^2[Cu^{2+}]_0$ | $10^2[Br^-]_0$ | $k'_{app} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})^a$ | $k_{calc}^b$ |
| 1   | 2.85      | 4.99              | 0.25           | 0.144  | 0.145        |
| 2   | 2.85      | 4.99              | 1.00           | 0.174  | 0.176        |
| 3   | 2.85      | 4.99              | 1.01           | 0.166  | 0.176        |
| 4   | 2.85      | 4.99              | 2.02           | 0.217  | 0.218        |
| 5   | 2.85      | 4.99              | 3.03           | 0.260  | 0.259        |
| 6   | 2.85      | 4.99              | 4.04           | 0.300  | 0.301        |
| 7   | 1.00      | 4.99              | 0.25           | 0.375  | 0.368        |
| 8   | 1.00      | 4.99              | 1.00           | 0.439  | 0.416        |
| 9   | 1.00      | 4.99              | 1.01           | 0.427  | 0.416        |
| 10  | 1.00      | 4.99              | 2.02           | 0.472  | 0.480        |
| 11  | 1.00      | 4.99              | 3.03           | 0.539  | 0.545        |
| 12  | 1.00      | 4.99              | 4.04           | 0.605  | 0.612        |

<sup>a</sup> $[RBr^{2+}]_0 = 1.5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ,  $[V^{3+}]_0 = 7.5 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M}$  in all experiments.

<sup>b</sup>Calculated on the basis that  $k'_{obs} = k_{app} + k_{Br}[Br^-]$ .

Table 23. Comparison of  $k_{app}$  and  $k_{Br}[Br^-]$

| $[H^+]$ | $k_{app} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})$ | highest<br>$10^4[Br^-]$ produced | $k_{Br}[Br^-]$ |
|---------|---|----------------------------------|----------------|
| 0.210   | 1.62                                      | 12.0                             | .02            |
| 1.01    | 0.352                                     | 1.1                              | .001           |
| 2.85    | 0.136                                     | 1.1                              | .0004          |

Table 24. Rate constants for the reaction of  $V^{3+} + Cu^{2+}$  with  $Cl^-$  added

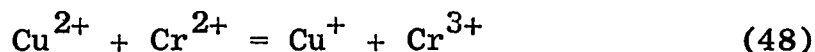
| Conditions: $25.0^\circ$ , $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M (LiClO}_4)$ $\lambda = 280 \text{ nm}$ , $[H^+] = 1.00 \text{ M}$ |           |                   |                |                |                  |   |
|---|-----------|-------------------|----------------|----------------|------------------|---|
| Exp.  | $[H^+]_0$ | $10^2[Cu^{2+}]_0$ | $10^2[Cl^-]_0$ | $10^4[V^{3+}]$ | $10^4[RBr^{2+}]$ | $k'_{app}$<br>( $\frac{M^{-1}}{sec^{-1}}$ ) |
| 1   | 1.00      | 3.06              | 2.0            | 4.5            | 6.0              | 0.593                                       |
| 2   | 1.00      | 3.06              | 2.0            | 3.0            | 4.5              | 0.631                                       |
| 3   | 1.00      | 3.06              | 4.0            | 3.0            | 4.5              | 0.831                                       |
| 4   | 1.00      | 3.06              | 4.0            | 4.5            | 6.0              | 0.848                                       |
| 5   | 1.00      | 3.06              | 6.0            | 3.0            | 4.5              | 1.24  |

The rate constant,  $k_{Cl}$ , was evaluated to be  $13.6 \text{ M}^{-2} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  at  $[H^+] = 1.00 \text{ M}$ . Thus the  $Cl^-$  path did not interfere with evaluation of  $k_{app}$ ;  $k_{app} = 0.352 \pm 0.004 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ,  $k_{Cl}[Cl^-] = 0.0010 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . The hydrogen ion dependence was not investigated for the anion system with  $Cl^-$ .

#### Reduction of $Cu^{2+}$ with $Cr^{2+}$

Preparation of  $Cu^+$  using  $Cu^{2+}$  and  $Cr^{2+}$  Shaw and

Espenson (24) have shown that Equation 48 describes the reaction



between  $Cu^{2+}$  and  $Cr^{2+}$  when  $[Cu^{2+}]_0 > [Cr^{2+}]_0$  and if the final concentration of  $Cu^+$  is less than ca.  $0.01 \text{ M}$ . This is a convenient method of preparing  $Cu^+$  for subsequent studies. Considerable use of this reaction was made in order to study the reducing properties of  $Cu^+$  where the presence of  $Cr^{3+}$  was considered more desirable than  $V^{3+}$ . Oxidation of  $Cr^{3+}$  to

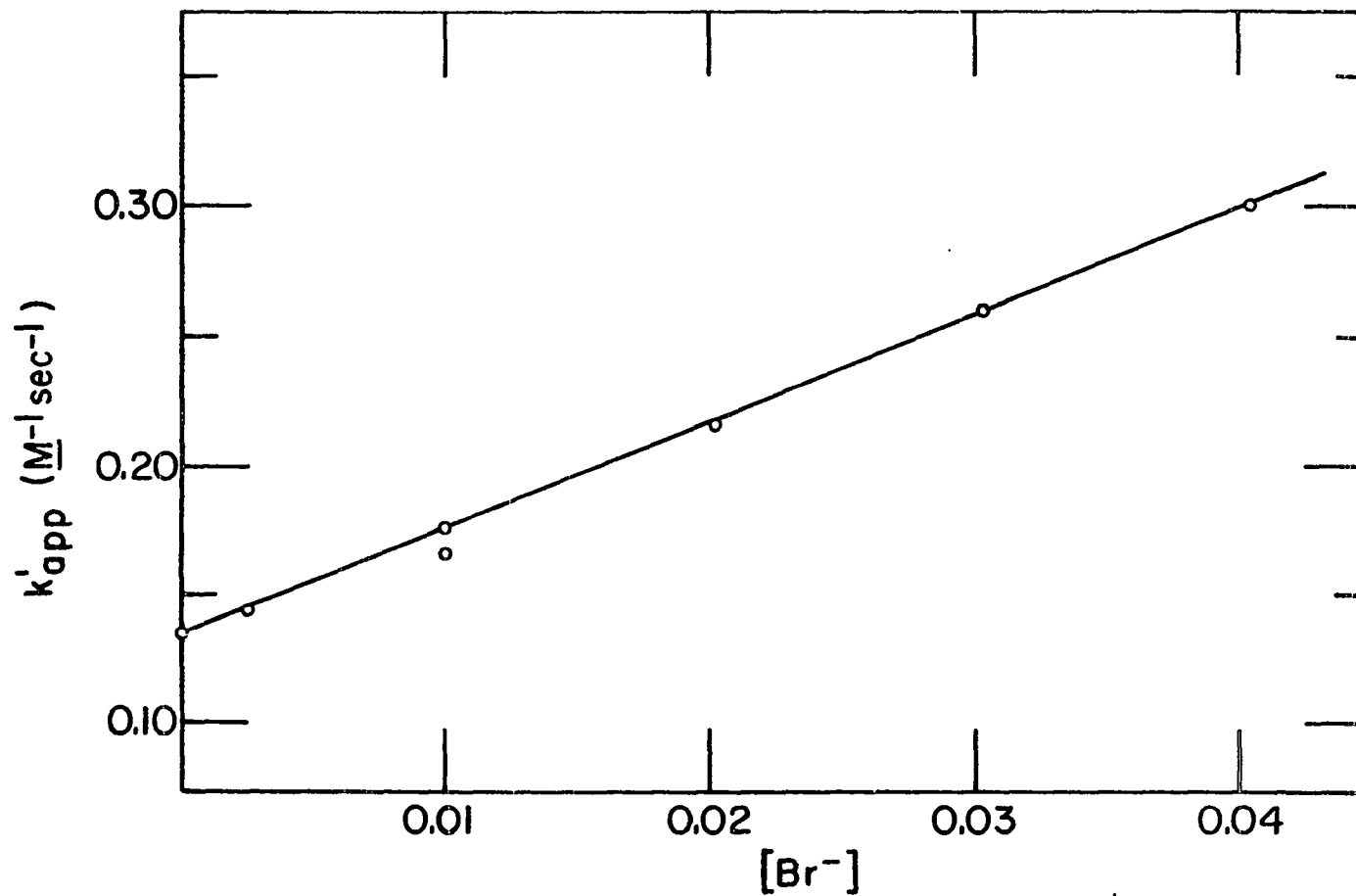


Figure 9. Plot of  $k'_{app}$  versus  $[Br^-]$  for experiments with  $[H^+] = 2.85 \text{ M}$ ,  $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M}$ ,  $25^\circ$

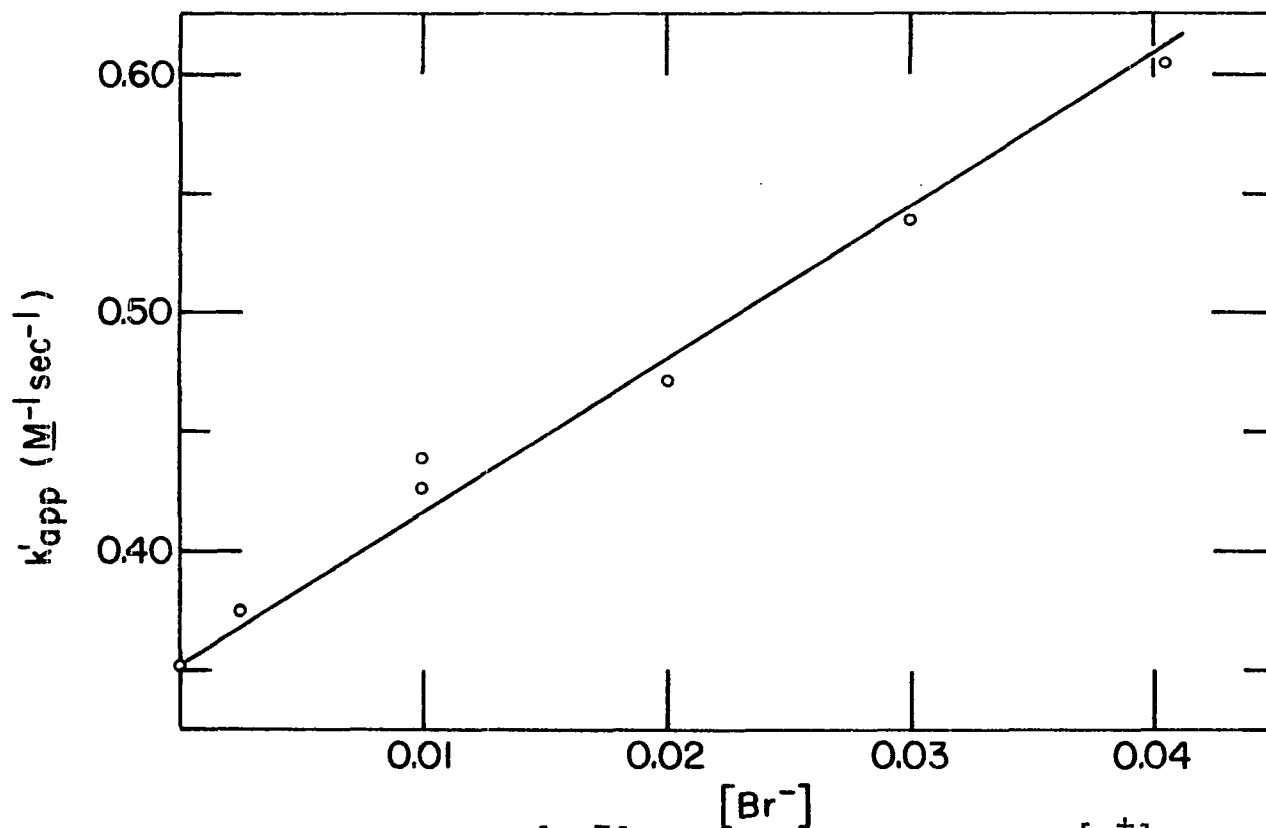


Figure 10. Plot of  $k'_{app}$  versus  $[Br^-]$  for experiments with  $[H^+] = 1.01 \text{ M}$ ,  $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M}$ ,  $25^\circ$

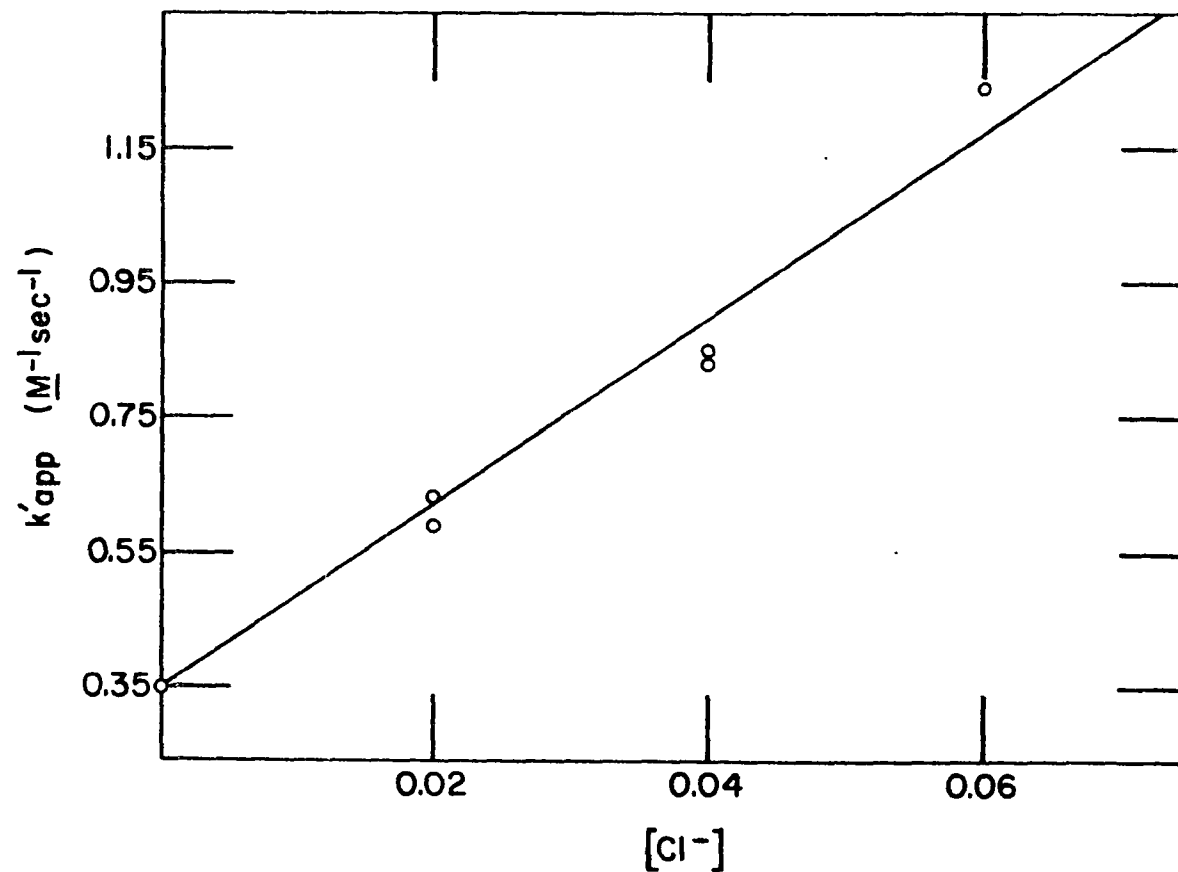


Figure 11. Plot of  $k'_{app}$  versus  $[Cl^-]$  for experiments with  $[H^+] = 1.01$ ,  $\mu = 3.00$  M,  $25^\circ$

higher oxidation states is very difficult whereas the possibility of oxidizing  $V^{3+}$  is not as unlikely. The reported (24) rate law is

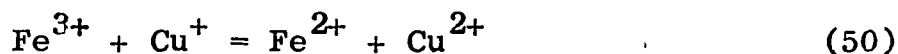
$$-d[Cu^{2+}]/dt = (a+b/[H^+])[Cu^{2+}][Cr^{2+}] \quad (49)$$

The acid dependent path carries the bulk of the reaction (78% at  $[H^+] = 1.0 \text{ M}$ ) especially at low acid concentrations. This acid dependence allows the preparation of a wide range of  $Cu^+$  concentrations in a reasonable length of time ( $t \leq 30$  min). For all the rapid reactions it was necessary to calculate the appropriate time for the preparation of  $Cu^+$ . Because most of the studies using copper(I) were at different ionic strengths than the reported values ( $a = 0.17 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ,  $b = 0.587 \text{ sec}^{-1}$  at  $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$ ), it was necessary to evaluate  $b$  at different ionic strength. These studies were at low  $[H^+]$  and  $b$  was assumed to be the only term. Table 25 lists these results and a plot of  $\log b$  vs.  $\sqrt{\mu}$  is presented in Figure 12. The theoretical line predicted by the Debye-Hückel equation is shown in Figure 12.

### Oxidation-Reduction Reactions of Copper(I)

#### Oxidation of $Cu^+$ with Fe(III)

Stoichiometry Iron(III) is rapidly reduced by copper(I), Equation 50, in aqueous perchloric acid solutions. The stoichiometry indicated by Equation 50 was confirmed by





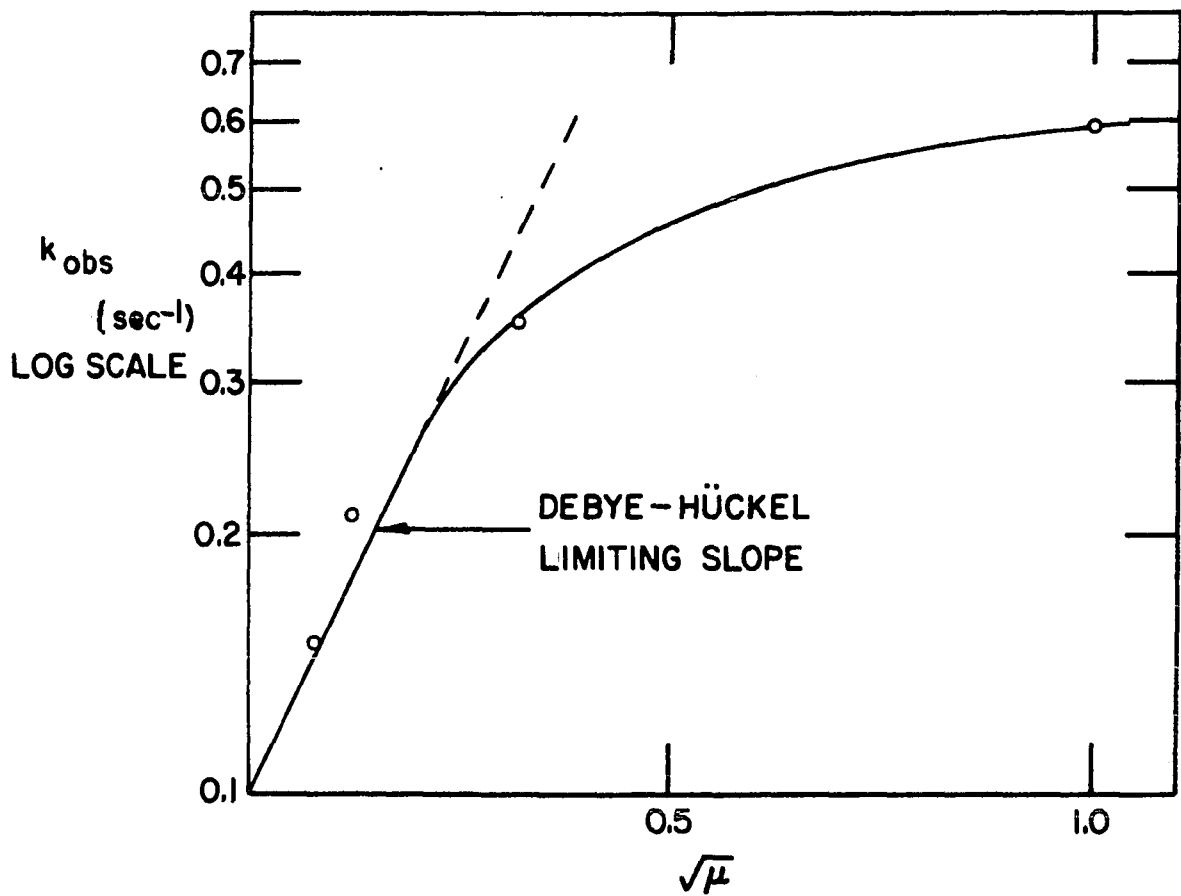


Figure 12. Plot of  $k_{\text{obs}}$  versus  $\sqrt{\mu}$  for the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$ , 25°obs, the dashed line represents  $2AZ_a Z_b$ , the solid line represents the rate constant defined by  $-d[\text{Cu}^{2+}]/dt = k_{\text{obs}} [\text{Cr}^{2+}][\text{Cu}^{2+}]/[\text{H}^+]$

Table 25. Rate constant  $k_{\text{obs}}$  as a function of  $\mu$ 

| Conditions: 25.0° |                |                           |                           |  |
|-------------------|----------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|--|
| $\mu$             | $[\text{H}^+]$ | $10^3 [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4 [\text{Cr}^{2+}]_0$ | $k_{\text{obs}} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})$ |
| 0.1037            | 0.0503         | 2.51                      | 4.72                      | 8.01   |
| 0.1037            | 0.0223         | 2.51                      | 4.72                      | 16.8   |
| 0.0137            | 0.00489        | 2.01                      | 4.72                      | 43.5   |
| 0.00678           | 0.00328        | 0.694                     | 2.36                      | 45.7   |

two different methods. First, the reduction in the concentration of  $\text{Fe}^{3+}$  when insufficient  $\text{Cu}^+$  was added was observed at 240 nm. At this wavelength iron(III) is the principal absorbing species although a slight correction was necessary for the copper(II) formed ( $\text{Fe}^{3+}$ ,  $\epsilon = 4230 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$ ;  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$ ,  $\epsilon = 76$ ;  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$ ,  $\epsilon = 5$ ). The results are shown in Table 26. Second, the rate constant,  $k_{\text{app}}$ , under pseudo-first-order conditions, (concentration ratio 13:3) was substantially the same as under normal second-order conditions (ratio 2:1). All copper(I) solutions were prepared with chromium(II) perchlorate as described in the experimental section.

Rate law The simplest rate expression that adequately describes these data is given by Equation 51.

$$-d[\text{Fe}^{3+}]/dt = k_{\text{app}}[\text{Cu}^+][\text{Fe}^{3+}] = \{k'/[\text{H}^+]\}[\text{Cu}^+][\text{Fe}^{3+}] \quad (51)$$

This rate law was verified by an extensive variation of  $[\text{H}^+]$ ,  $[\text{Cu}^+]_0$  and  $[\text{Fe}^{3+}]_0$ . The major variation of  $[\text{H}^+]$  was done at 1.6° because of the necessity for the slowest reaction

Table 26. Determination of stoichiometry of Fe(III) and Cu(I)

| Exp. | $10^4[\text{Fe}^{3+}]_0$ | $10^4[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4[\text{Cu}^+]_0^a$ | $\Delta D^b$ | $\Delta[\text{Fe}^{3+}]/[\text{Cu}^+]_0$ |
|------|--------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------|--------------|--|
| 1    | 2.34                     | 3.33                     | 0.986                   | 0.800        | 0.96                                     |
| 2    | 2.34                     | 3.33                     | 0.986                   | 0.808        | 0.97                                     |
| 3    | 2.40                     | 3.34                     | 0.976                   | 0.764        | 0.93                                     |
| 4    | 2.40                     | 3.34                     | 0.976                   | 0.786        | 0.95                                     |

<sup>a</sup> $[\text{Cu}^+]_0$  was determined by analysis with  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$  at 253 nm.

<sup>b</sup>2.0 cm cell.

conditions possible. The acid dissociation constant for  $\text{Fe}^{3+}$  is  $3.81 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$  at  $1.6^\circ$  (66) so that  $[\text{Fe}^{3+}] \gg [\text{FeOH}^{2+}]$  under all the conditions of this study. Copper(I) was varied from  $0.66 \times 10^{-4}$  to  $6.05 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$  and the formal concentration of iron(III) from  $0.275 \times 10^{-4}$  to  $11.3 \times 10^{-4} \text{ F}$  at  $1.6^\circ$ . At this temperature, hydrogen ion was varied from  $0.075 \text{ M}$  to  $0.995 \text{ M}$ .

The results of these experiments are tabulated in Table 27. The column of  $[\text{H}^+]k_{\text{app}}$  is constant to within  $\pm 4.5\%$ . The deviations appear random so that any term involving a direct path between the aquo species is  $\leq 5\%$  of the reaction at  $[\text{H}^+] = 1.0 \text{ M}$ . Figure 13 shows a plot of  $k_{\text{app}}$  versus  $1/[\text{H}^+]$ .

The rate constant,  $k'$ , was independent of which reagent was in excess. Most of the experiments had  $[\text{Cu}^+]_0 > [\text{Fe}^{3+}]_0$ , however, experiments 3 and 10 had  $[\text{Fe}^{3+}]_0 > [\text{Cu}^+]_0$ . The rate constant was not dependent upon the wavelength used to monitor the reaction.

Table 27. Rate constants for the reaction of Cu(I) and Fe(III)

Conditions: 1.6°,  $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$  ( $\text{LiClO}_4$ )

| Exp. | $[\text{H}^+]$ | $10^4[\text{Cu}^+]_0$ | $10^4[\text{Fe}^{3+}]_0$ | $10^4[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $\lambda$ (nm) | $10^{-4}k_{\text{app}}$<br>( $\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1}$ ) | $10^{-4}[\text{H}^+]$<br>$k_{\text{app}}$ ( $\text{sec}^{-1}$ ) <sup>a</sup> |
|------|----------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|----------------|--|--|
| 1    | 0.995          | 2.50                  | 0.275                    | 0.775                    | 240            | 2.85   | 2.84   |
| 2    | 0.985          | 6.05                  | 0.455                    | 2.64                     | 255            | 2.46   | 2.42   |
| 3    | 0.980          | 2.36                  | 11.3                     | 0.790                    | 300            | 2.56   | 2.51   |
| 4    | 0.980          | 2.36                  | 0.550                    | 0.790                    | 275            | 2.67   | 2.62   |
| 5    | 0.980          | 2.36                  | 0.275                    | 0.790                    | 240            | 2.57   | 2.52   |
| 6    | 0.750          | 6.05                  | 0.455                    | 2.64                     | 255            | 2.89   | 2.17   |
| 7    | 0.750          | 2.50                  | 0.275                    | 0.775                    | 240            | 3.70   | 2.78   |
| 8    | 0.500          | 3.51                  | 0.455                    | 2.88                     | 255            | 4.81   | 2.41   |
| 9    | 0.500          | 2.50                  | 0.275                    | 0.775                    | 240            | 4.88   | 2.44   |
| 10   | 0.400          | 1.17                  | 5.00                     | 0.388                    | 280            | 5.79   | 2.32   |
| 11   | 0.350          | 1.16                  | 0.319                    | 0.403                    | 240            | 6.91   | 2.42   |
| 12   | 0.350          | 1.13                  | 0.275                    | 0.405                    | 240            | 7.20   | 2.52   |
| 13   | 0.260          | 1.13                  | 0.319                    | 0.405                    | 240            | 9.30   | 2.42   |
| 14   | 0.200          | 1.11                  | 0.319                    | 0.408                    | 240            | 12.0   | 2.40   |
| 15   | 0.200          | 0.97                  | 0.275                    | 0.421                    | 240            | 12.3   | 2.46   |
| 16   | 0.100          | 0.82                  | 0.275                    | 0.436                    | 240            | 24.9   | 2.49   |
| 17   | 0.0750         | 0.66                  | 0.275                    | 0.453                    | 240            | 32.1   | 2.41   |

<sup>a</sup>Average,  $k' = (2.48 \pm .11) \times 10^4 \text{ sec}^{-1}$  at 1.6°

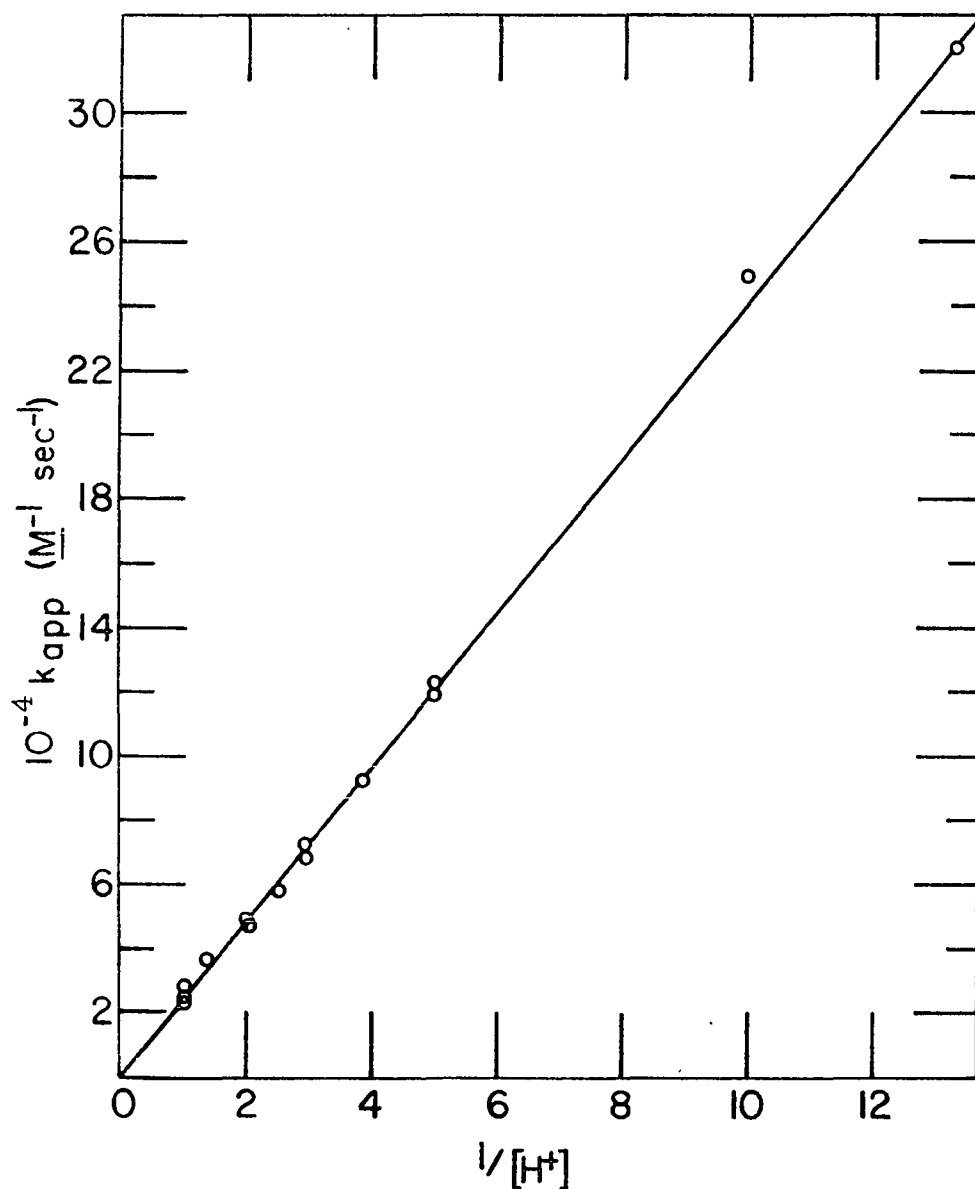


Figure 13. Plot of  $10^{-4} k_{app}$  versus  $1/[H^+]$  at  $1.6^\circ$ ,  $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M (LiClO}_4\text{)}$  for the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{Fe}^{3+}$

Temperature dependence      The reaction was studied at 15.8° and 25.0° in order to obtain the activation parameters. The results are listed in Tables 28 and 29.

Effect of anions  $\text{N}_3^-$  and  $\text{F}^-$       The reaction between  $\text{FeN}_3^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$  is very rapid. Experiments attempting to measure this rate at 460 nm ( $\text{FeN}_3^{2+}$ ,  $\epsilon = 4400 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$ ) were unsuccessful. From these experiments a lower limit of  $k_{\text{FeN}_3} \geq 1 \times 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  can be calculated. The conditions for calculating this limit were as follows:  $[\text{Cu}^+]_0 = 1.42 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M}$ ,  $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0 = 4.92 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$  and  $[\text{FeN}_3^{2+}]_0 = .44 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M}$ <sup>7</sup> at  $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$  ( $\text{LiClO}_4$ ). With a sweep speed of 2 msec/cm, the reaction was observed to be complete before the initial reading. The total time elapsed was approximated as 3.5 msec allowing for the time required for the mixed solution to flow from the mixing chamber to the observation point. It was established that a reaction had taken place by observing the absorbance of the individual solutions separately and then mixed.

The reaction between  $\text{FeF}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$  was also observed to be very rapid. A lower limit of  $k_{\text{FeF}} \geq 5 \times 10^6 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  was

---

<sup>7</sup>The  $\text{FeN}_3^{2+}$  was formed in one flask of the stopped-flow apparatus under the following conditions:  $[\text{Fe}^{3+}]_0 = 2.08 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M}$ ,  $[\text{H}^+]_0 = .147 \text{ M}$ ,  $[\text{NaN}_3]_0 = .0986 \text{ M}$ . The equilibrium constant for the formation of  $\text{FeN}_3^{2+}$  is given by  $([\text{FeN}_3^{2+}][\text{H}^+])/([\text{HN}_3][\text{Fe}^{3+}]) = Q = .364$  at 1.6°, from Reference 38.

Table 28. Rate constants for the reaction of Cu(I) and Fe(III)

Conditions: 15.8°,  $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$  (LiClO<sub>4</sub>),  $\lambda = 240 \text{ nm}$

| Exp. | [H <sup>+</sup> ] | 10 <sup>4</sup> [Cu <sup>+</sup> ] <sub>0</sub> | 10 <sup>4</sup> [Fe <sup>3+</sup> ] <sub>0</sub> | 10 <sup>4</sup> [Cu <sup>2+</sup> ] <sub>0</sub> | 10 <sup>-4</sup> k <sub>app</sub> | 10 <sup>-4</sup> [H <sup>+</sup> ]k <sub>app</sub> <sup>a</sup> |
|------|-------------------|---|--|--|-----------------------------------|---|
| 18   | 0.995             | 2.50  | 0.275  | 7.76   | 7.25                              | 7.51  |
| 19   | 0.750             | 2.43  | 0.275  | 7.84   | 10.2                              | 7.65  |
| 20   | 0.500             | 2.43  | 0.275  | 7.84   | 14.7                              | 7.35  |
| 21   | 0.350             | 1.12  | 0.275  | 8.14   | 20.9                              | 7.32  |
| 22   | 0.260             | 1.09  | 0.275  | 8.21   | 32.0                              | 8.32  |
| 23   | 0.200             | 1.09  | 0.275  | 8.21   | 40.8                              | 8.16  |

<sup>a</sup>Average,  $k' = (7.72 \pm .35) \times 10^4 \text{ sec}^{-1}$  at 15.8°.

Table 29. Rate constants for the reaction of Cu(I) and Fe(III)

Conditions: 25.0°,  $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$  (LiClO<sub>4</sub>),  $\lambda = 240 \text{ nm}$

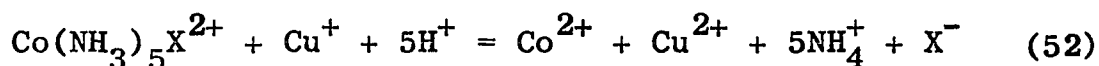
| Exp. | [H <sup>+</sup> ] | 10 <sup>4</sup> [Cu <sup>+</sup> ] <sub>0</sub> | 10 <sup>4</sup> [Fe <sup>3+</sup> ] <sub>0</sub> | 10 <sup>4</sup> [Cu <sup>2+</sup> ] <sub>0</sub> | 10 <sup>-5</sup> k <sub>app</sub> | 10 <sup>-5</sup> [H <sup>+</sup> ]k <sub>app</sub> <sup>a</sup> |
|------|-------------------|---|--|--|-----------------------------------|---|
| 24   | 0.995             | 2.36  | 0.319  | 7.91   | 1.64                              | 1.63  |
| 25   | 0.750             | 2.36  | 0.319  | 7.91   | 2.09                              | 1.57  |
| 26   | 0.500             | 2.36  | 0.319  | 7.91   | 3.30                              | 1.65  |
| 27   | 0.350             | 1.06  | 0.319  | 4.12   | 4.50                              | 1.58  |
| 28   | 0.200             | 1.06  | 0.319  | 4.12   | 8.12                              | 1.62  |

<sup>a</sup>Average,  $k' = (1.61 \pm .03) \times 10^5 \text{ sec}^{-1}$  at 25.0°.

calculated. The initial concentrations were:  $[\text{Cu}^+]_0 = 1.17 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ,  $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0 = 8.90 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$  and  $[\text{FeF}^{2+}]_0 = 5.00 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M}$ <sup>8</sup> at  $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$  ( $\text{LiClO}_4$ ). It was established that a reaction had taken place by observing the absorbance of the individual solutions separately and mixed.

### Reactions of $\text{Cu}^+$ and Co(III) complexes

Stoichiometry The stoichiometry of the reaction of various cobalt(III) complexes and copper(I) has been determined. The stoichiometry was shown to be



where  $\text{X} = \text{Br}^-, \text{Cl}^-, \text{N}_3^-$ .

The stoichiometry was determined by analyzing the decrease in concentration of the oxidizing agent when it was brought into reaction with an insufficient quantity of  $\text{Cu}^+$ . No correction for the absorbance of the  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  formed was necessary except for a minor one in the case of  $\text{RCl}^{2+}$  as shown in Table 30.

The  $[\text{Cu}^+]_0$  was calculated from the amount of  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  added in preparation of  $\text{Cu}^+$  only in the case of  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$ . The  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  concentration and total chromium concentration of stock solutions were determined as described in the experimental

<sup>8</sup>The  $\text{FeF}^{2+}$  was formed in one flask of the stopped-flow apparatus under the following conditions:  $[\text{Fe}^{3+}]_0 = 1.11 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ,  $[\text{H}^+]_0 = 5.01 \times 10^{-2} \text{ M}$ ,  $[\text{HF}]_0 = 3.10 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$ . The equilibrium constant for the formation of  $\text{FeF}^{2+}$  is given by  $([\text{FeF}^{2+}][\text{H}^+])/([\text{Fe}^{3+}][\text{HF}]) = 166$  at  $1.6^\circ$  from Reference 67.



Table 30. Wavelengths and molar absorptivities used for determination of the stoichiometry of the reaction of  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{X}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$

| $\lambda$ (nm) | $\text{RX}^{2+}$ ( $\epsilon$ , $\text{M}^{-1} \text{cm}^{-1}$ ) | $\text{Cu}^{2+}$ ( $\epsilon$ ) | $\text{Cr}^{3+}$ ( $\epsilon$ ) |
|----------------|--|---------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 253            | $\text{RBr}^{2+}$ (16700)  | (18)                            | (4)                             |
| 260            | $\text{RCl}^{2+}$ (1750)   | (12)                            | (5)                             |
| 302            | $\text{RN}_3^{2+}$ (7874)  | (9)                             | (11)                            |

section on chromium(II) and chromium(III) perchlorate. The deviation of these two methods was less than 1%. The results of the determination with  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$  verified that this method of analysis was valid as had been assumed.

In the stoichiometry determinations with  $\text{RCl}^{2+}$  and  $\text{RN}_3^{2+}$ , the  $[\text{Cu}^+]_0$  concentration was determined by analysis with  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$  at 253 nm. Table 31 lists the results of these experiments.

Rate law Rate constants for the oxidation of copper(I) with eleven different cobalt(III) complexes have been determined. For each complex the reactant concentrations were varied over sizeable limits. These concentration variations and experimental conditions for the studies are tabulated in Table 32.

All of the experiments (~80) conducted on the oxidation of  $\text{Cu}^+$  by cobalt(III) complexes suggested the following rate expression, Equation 53.

$$-d[\text{Cu}^+]/dt = k_{\text{app}}[\text{Cu}^+][\text{Co(III)}] \quad (53)$$

Table 31. Determination of stoichiometry of  $RX^{2+}$  and  $Cu(I)$ 

| Exp.                               | $10^4[RX^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4[Cu^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4[Cu^+]_0$     | $\Delta D^a$ | $\Delta[RX^{2+}]/[Cu^+]_0$ |
|------------------------------------|-------------------|-------------------|--------------------|--------------|----------------------------|
| <b>RBr<sup>2+</sup></b>            |                   |                   |                    |              |                            |
| 1                                  | 0.472             | 1.71              | 0.408 <sup>b</sup> | 1.349        | 0.99                       |
| 2                                  | 0.445             | 1.71              | 0.408              | 1.307        | 0.96                       |
| 3                                  | 0.461             | 0.779             | 0.184              | 0.618        | 0.99                       |
| 4                                  | 0.423             | 0.779             | 0.184              | 0.620        | 0.99                       |
| 5                                  | 0.457             | 0.779             | 0.184              | 0.612        | 1.00                       |
| <b>RCI<sup>2+</sup></b>            |                   |                   |                    |              |                            |
| 1                                  | 3.29              | 7.50              | 1.71 <sup>c</sup>  | 0.584        | 1.01                       |
| 2                                  | 3.28              | 7.50              | 1.71               | 0.586        | 1.01                       |
| <b>RN<sub>3</sub><sup>2+</sup></b> |                   |                   |                    |              |                            |
| 1                                  | 0.678             | 1.15              | 0.276 <sup>c</sup> | 0.438        | 1.01                       |
| 2                                  | 0.788             | 1.48              | 0.341              | 0.546        | 1.02                       |
| 3                                  | 0.783             | 1.48              | 0.341              | 0.557        | 1.04                       |

<sup>a</sup> 2 cm cell

<sup>b</sup>  $[Cu^+]_0$  was calculated from the amount of  $Cr^{2+}$  added in preparation of  $Cu^+$ .

<sup>c</sup>  $[Cu^+]_0$  was determined by analysis with  $RBr^{2+}$  at 253 nm.

Hydrogen ion variations were done in all cases except for the reactions involving trans- $Co(en)_2Cl_2^+$ ,  $RNCS^{2+}$  and  $Co(en)_3^{3+}$ . The only reaction dependent upon hydrogen ion concentrations was the reaction of  $Cu^+$  and  $ROH_2^{3+}$ , all the others were notably insensitive to the hydrogen ion concentration.

Temperature dependence was investigated for the three halogen systems and the azido.

The rate constant,  $k_{app}$ , showed considerable variation in different reactions. The identity of the ligands bonded to the cobalt(III) ion markedly influenced the rate of reaction.

Table 32. Concentration variations and experimental conditions for the reactions of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{Co(III)}$  complexes,  $\mu = 0.200 \text{ M}$  ( $\text{LiClO}_4$ )

| Complex   | Temp.       | $[\text{H}^+]$ (M) | $10^4[\text{Cu}^+]_0$ (M) | $10^4[\text{Co(III)}]_0$ (M) |
|---|-------------|--------------------|---------------------------|------------------------------|
| <u>trans</u> - $\text{Co(en)}_2\text{Cl}_2^+$                 | 25.0°       | 0.025              | 0.910                     | 0.0935                       |
| $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{Br}^{2+}$                             | 1.6 - 25.0° | 0.025-0.199        | 0.0625- 1.98              | 0.105 - 0.930                |
| $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{Cl}^{2+}$                             | 1.6 - 25.0° | 0.025-0.198        | 0.134 - 12.0              | 0.107 - 2.53                 |
| <u>cis</u> - $\text{Co(en)}_2\text{Cl}_2^+$                   | 25.0°       | 0.021-0.195        | 2.19 - 12.8               | 0.210 - 1.99                 |
| $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{N}_3^{2+}$                            | 15.8-34.2°  | 0.021-0.195        | 2.11 - 12.8               | 0.050 - 2.35                 |
| $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{F}^{2+}$                              | 15.0-35.0°  | 0.019-0.184        | 0.940 - 10.0              | 12.0 - 128.                  |
| <u>trans</u> - $\text{Co(NH}_3)_4(\text{OH}_2)\text{CN}^{2+}$ | 25.0°       | 0.039-0.181        | 5.04                      | 37.7                         |
| $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{NCS}^{2+}$                            | 25.0°       | 0.192              | 5.04                      | 0.700                        |
| $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{CN}^{2+}$                             | 25.0°       | 0.039-0.149        | 5.04                      | 144.                         |
| $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{OH}_2^{3+}$                           | 25.0°       | 0.018-0.075        | 5.04                      | 193.                         |
| $\text{Co(en)}_3^{3+}$  | 25.0°       | 0.016              | 10.1                      | 274.                         |

The rate varied from the rapid reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and trans- $\text{Co(en)}_2\text{Cl}_2^+$  ( $k_{\text{app}} \geq 1 \times 10^7 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ) to the slow reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{Co(en)}_3^{3+}$  ( $k_{\text{app}} \leq 1 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ). The rate constants are listed in the following tables with appropriate comments on each complex. The complexes are discussed in the arbitrary orders of most rapid to slowest reaction rate.

The reaction of trans- $\text{Co(en)}_2\text{Cl}_2^+$  is too rapid to be studied in a precise manner. However, under the conditions used for this experiment it was possible to establish a lower limit. Initial concentrations were:  $[\text{Cu}^+]_0 = 9.10 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M}$ ,  $[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0 = 3.09 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ,  $[\text{Co(III)}]_0 = 9.35 \times 10^{-6} \text{ M}$ . The calculated limit is  $k_{\text{app}} \geq 1 \times 10^7 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ .

The reaction of  $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{Br}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$  is very rapid but reasonable concentration variations were possible. The results are presented in Table 33. In these experiments  $\text{Cu}^+$  was prepared from three independent sources. Copper(II) was reduced by either  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  or  $\text{V}^{2+}$  as previously discussed. As a third source,  $\text{Cu}^+$  was prepared from  $\text{Cu(ClO}_4)_2$  by reduction with clean copper metal as described by Endicott and Taube (6,20). The temperature variation yielded the following activation parameters,  $\Delta H^\ddagger = 3.82 \pm .48 \text{ kcal/mole}$ ,  $\Delta S^\ddagger = -19.9 \pm 1.7 \text{ eu}$ .

The reaction of  $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5\text{Cl}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$  is rapid but extensive concentration variations were possible. The results are listed in Table 34. Copper(I) used in these runs was prepared by reducing  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  with either  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  or  $\text{V}^{2+}$ , or by equilibrating

Table 33. Rate constants for the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$

Conditions:  $\mu = 0.200 \text{ M}$  ( $\text{LiClO}_4$ ),  $\lambda = 253 \text{ nm}$

| Exp. | Temp. | $[\text{H}^+]$ | $10^5[\text{Cu}^+]_0$ | $10^5[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^5[\text{RBr}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^{-5}k_{\text{RBr}}$ ( $\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1}$ ) |
|------|-------|----------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|---------------------------|---|
| 1    | 1.6°  | 0.197          | 12.5                  | 50.0                     | 6.00                      | 2.28 <sup>a</sup>   |
| 2    | 1.6°  | 0.197          | 12.5                  | 50.0                     | 2.97                      | 2.58  |
| 3    | 1.6°  | 0.199          | 2.23                  | 30.8                     | 1.33                      | 2.25  |
| 4    | 15.8° | 0.196          | 10.9                  | 24.1                     | 1.05                      | 3.44  |
| 5    | 15.8° | 0.199          | 2.32                  | 30.8                     | 1.34                      | 3.65  |
| 6    | 25.0° | 0.197          | 19.8                  | 128.                     | 3.42                      | 4.18 <sup>b</sup>   |
| 7    | 25.0° | 0.025          | 9.10                  | 30.9                     | 3.27                      | 4.43  |
| 8    | 25.0° | 0.198          | 9.10                  | 30.9                     | 3.27                      | 4.54  |
| 9    | 25.0° | 0.192          | 4.18                  | 127.                     | 9.30                      | 4.28 <sup>c</sup>   |
| 10   | 25.0° | 0.199          | 2.51                  | 30.5                     | 1.37                      | 4.44  |
| 11   | 25.0° | 0.198          | 1.34                  | 51.7                     | 2.28                      | 4.55 <sup>d</sup>   |
| 12   | 25.0° | 0.199          | 0.625                 | 16.4                     | 2.45                      | 4.82 <sup>d</sup>   |

<sup>a</sup>270 nm.

<sup>b</sup> $\text{Cu}^+$  prepared by  $\text{V}^{2+}$  reduction of  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$ .

<sup>c</sup> $\text{Cu}^+$  prepared using  $\text{Cu}^0 + \text{Cu}^{2+}$ , 274 nm.

<sup>d</sup> $\text{Cu}^+$  prepared using  $\text{Cu}^0 + \text{Cu}^{2+}$ .

Table 34. Rate constants for the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{RCr}^{2+}$

Conditions:  $\mu = 0.200 \text{ M}$  ( $\text{LiClO}_4$ ),  $\lambda = 245 \text{ nm}$

| Exp. | Temp. | $[\text{H}^+]$ | $10^5[\text{Cu}^+]_0$ | $10^5[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^5[\text{RCr}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^{-4}k_{\text{RCr}} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})$ |
|------|-------|----------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|---------------------------|---|
| 1    | 1.6°  | 0.194          | 24.8                  | 200.                     | 4.74                      | 2.25 <sup>a</sup>                                       |
| 2    | 1.6°  | 0.194          | 24.8                  | 200.                     | 4.60                      | 2.01 <sup>a, b</sup>                                    |
| 3    | 1.6°  | 0.197          | 13.3                  | 98.4                     | 1.32                      | 2.18  |
| 4    | 15.8° | 0.194          | 48.5                  | 153.                     | 4.90                      | 3.14 <sup>a</sup>                                       |
| 5    | 15.8° | 0.194          | 47.0                  | 156.                     | 3.37                      | 3.16 <sup>a</sup>                                       |
| 6    | 15.8° | 0.194          | 45.8                  | 158.                     | 9.80                      | 3.10 <sup>a, b</sup>                                    |
| 7    | 25.0° | 0.171          | 128.                  | 640.                     | 25.3                      | 4.75 <sup>a, c</sup>                                    |
| 8    | 25.0° | 0.188          | 56.5                  | 243.                     | 4.74                      | 4.84 <sup>a</sup>                                       |
| 9    | 25.0° | 0.190          | 47.0                  | 153.                     | 2.10                      | 4.75  |
| 10   | 25.0° | 0.195          | 23.2                  | 79.5                     | 2.10                      | 4.68  |
| 11   | 25.0° | 0.197          | 19.8                  | 127.                     | 1.30                      | 5.16 <sup>d, e</sup>                                    |
| 12   | 25.0° | 0.025          | 9.10                  | 31.0                     | 1.07                      | 4.85 <sup>e</sup>                                       |
| 13   | 25.0° | 0.198          | 9.10                  | 31.0                     | 1.07                      | 5.11 <sup>e</sup>                                       |
| 14   | 25.0° | 0.192          | 4.18                  | 427.                     | 8.25                      | 4.69 <sup>f</sup>                                       |
| 15   | 25.0° | 0.198          | 1.34                  | 51.5                     | 2.32                      | 5.07 <sup>f</sup>                                       |

<sup>a</sup> $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  prepared electrolytically.

<sup>b</sup>260 nm.

<sup>c</sup>280 nm.

<sup>d</sup> $\text{Cu}^+$  prepared by reduction of  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  with  $\text{V}^{2+}$ .

<sup>e</sup>230 nm.

<sup>f</sup> $\text{Cu}^+$  prepared using  $\text{Cu}^0 + \text{Cu}^{2+}$ .

$\text{Cu}^{2+}$  solutions over clean copper shavings. The activation parameters are  $\Delta H^\ddagger = 5.52 \pm 0.37$  kcal/mole and  $\Delta S^\ddagger = -18.6 \pm 1.3$  eu. The reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{RCl}^{2+}$  was also studied in media of 1.00 M and 3.00 M maintained with lithium perchlorate. These results are listed in Table 35.

The results for cis- $\text{Co}(\text{en})_2\text{Cl}_2^+$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$  are presented in Table 36.

The reaction of  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{N}_3^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$  is moderately rapid. The rate and conditions were ideal for collecting very precise data. Extensive concentration variations were carried out. The data are presented in Table 37. The possibility of  $\text{Cu}^+$  reacting with free  $\text{HN}_3$  during the course of an experiment was investigated. Experiment number 12 had hydrazoic acid present initially,  $[\text{NH}_3]_0 = 5.0 \times 10^{-4}$  M,  $[\text{Cu}^+]_0 = 2.11 \times 10^{-4}$  M,  $[\text{RN}_3^{2+}]_0 = 1.48 \times 10^{-5}$  M. Under these initial conditions, if  $\text{Cu}^+$  reacted with free  $\text{N}_3^-$  or  $\text{HN}_3$  at a rate comparable to the oxidation-reduction reaction, the observed rate constant would be altered considerably. This definitely was not observed. The transmittance trace after the completion of a reaction (~5 sec) was extremely stable up to 4 times (~20 sec) the time necessary for completion of the reaction. The activation parameters are  $\Delta H^\ddagger = 5.32 \pm 0.26$  kcal/mole,  $\Delta S^\ddagger = -26.2 \pm 0.9$  eu.

Table 35. Rate constants for the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{RCl}^{2+}$ 

| Conditions: 25°, $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$ and $3.00 \text{ M}$ ( $\text{LiClO}_4$ ) |       |                |                        |                            |   |
|---|-------|----------------|------------------------|----------------------------|---|
| Exp.  | $\mu$ | $[\text{H}^+]$ | $10^5 [\text{Cu}^+]_0$ | $10^5 [\text{RCl}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^{-4} k$ ( $\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1}$ ) |
| 1   | 1.00  | 1.00           | 9.05                   | 1.00                       | 7.87  |
| 2   | 1.00  | 0.500          | 9.05                   | 1.00                       | 7.37  |
| 3   | 1.00  | 0.250          | 9.05                   | 1.00                       | 7.37  |
| 4   | 1.00  | 0.250          | 9.60                   | 1.00                       | 7.77  |
| 5   | 1.00  | 0.100          | 9.60                   | 1.00                       | 7.62  |
| 6   | 3.00  | 2.58           | 11.7                   | 1.07                       | 11.5  |
| 7   | 3.00  | 2.58           | 11.7                   | 1.07                       | 11.0  |

Complications arose in the attempt to study the reaction of  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{NCS}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$  because of the precipitation of  $\text{CuSCN}$  ( $\text{Cu}^+ + \text{NCS}^- = \text{CuSCN}(\text{s})$ )<sup>9</sup>. The precipitate began to form immediately upon mixing (mixing time  $\sim 8$  sec) and continued to form during the time of reaction. Under the conditions of the experiment the solution was observed to form a finely divided precipitate that did not coalesce. The initial concentrations were  $[\text{Cu}^+]_0 = 5.04 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$  and  $[\text{RNCS}^{2+}]_0 = 7.00 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M}$ . The absorbance trace began to increase immediately after mixing and continued to increase for  $\sim 5000$  sec. The expected behavior was a decrease in absorbance due to the disappearance of  $\text{Cu}^+$ . No claim of accurate rate measurements can be made; however, it seems reasonable that

<sup>9</sup>The solubility product is  $K = 4.8 \times 10^{-15} \text{ M}$  at 25° according to Reference 68.



Table 36. Rate constants for the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{cis-Co(en)}_2\text{Cl}_2^+$

Conditions:  $\mu = 0.200 \text{ M (LiClO}_4\text{)}, 25.0^\circ$

| Exp. | $\lambda$ (nm) | $[\text{H}^+]$ | $10^4 [\text{Cu}^+]_0$ | $10^4 [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4 [\text{Co(III)}]_0$ | $10^{-4} k_{\text{cis}} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})^a$ |
|------|----------------|----------------|------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|--|
| 1    | 275            | 0.171          | 12.8                   | 64.1                      | 1.99                      | 2.17   |
| 2    | 265            | 0.171          | 12.8                   | 64.1                      | 1.00                      | 2.22   |
| 3    | 250            | 0.188          | 5.65                   | 24.3                      | 0.477                     | 2.10   |
| 4    | 245            | 0.190          | 4.81                   | 15.2                      | 0.477                     | 1.98   |
| 5    | 255            | 0.021          | 4.51                   | 8.00                      | 0.502                     | 2.05   |
| 6    | 240            | 0.195          | 2.19                   | 8.05                      | 0.210                     | 2.27   |

<sup>a</sup> $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  was prepared electrolytically

Table 37. Rate constants for the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{RN}_3^{2+}$

Conditions:  $\mu = 0.200 \text{ M (LiClO}_4\text{)}, \lambda = 330$

| Exp. | Temp. | $[\text{H}^+]$ | $10^4 [\text{Cu}^+]_0$ | $10^4 [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^4 [\text{RN}_3^{2+}]_0$ | $10 k_{\text{RN}_3}^{-3} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})^a$ |
|------|-------|----------------|------------------------|---------------------------|-----------------------------|---|
| 1    | 15.8° | 0.189          | 8.00                   | 27.8                      | 0.250                       | 1.05  |
| 2    | 15.8° | 0.194          | 4.87                   | 15.2                      | 0.250                       | 1.12  |
| 3    | 15.8° | 0.194          | 4.69                   | 15.6                      | 0.0500                      | 1.02 <sup>b</sup>   |
| 4    | 25.0° | 0.171          | 12.8                   | 54.2                      | 1.00                        | 1.51 <sup>c</sup>   |
| 5    | 25.0° | 0.179          | 10.7                   | 43.3                      | 2.35                        | 1.52 <sup>d</sup>   |

<sup>a</sup> $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  prepared electrolytically.

<sup>b</sup>302 nm.

<sup>c</sup>355 nm.

<sup>d</sup>370 nm.

Table 37. (Continued)

| Exp. | Temp. | [H <sup>+</sup> ] | 10 <sup>4</sup> [Cu <sup>+</sup> ] <sub>0</sub> | 10 <sup>4</sup> [Cu <sup>2+</sup> ] <sub>0</sub> | 10 <sup>4</sup> [RN <sub>3</sub> <sup>2+</sup> ] <sub>0</sub> | 10 k <sub>RN<sub>3</sub></sub> <sup>-3</sup> (M <sup>-1</sup> sec <sup>-1</sup> ) <sup>a</sup> |
|------|-------|-------------------|---|--|---|--|
| 6    | 25.0° | 0.179             | 10.7  | 43.3   | 0.500   | 1.52 <sup>e</sup>  |
| 7    | 25.0° | 0.179             | 10.7  | 43.3   | 0.250   | 1.51   |
| 8    | 25.0° | 0.179             | 10.0  | 55.0   | 0.500   | 1.49 <sup>e</sup>  |
| 9    | 25.0° | 0.021             | 4.51  | 20.5   | 0.500   | 1.50 <sup>e</sup>  |
| 10   | 25.0° | 0.195             | 2.25  | 20.9   | 0.500   | 1.46 <sup>e</sup>  |
| 11   | 25.0° | 0.195             | 2.21  | 20.9   | 0.104   | 1.57 <sup>f</sup>  |
| 12   | 25.0° | 0.195             | 2.11  | 21.0   | 0.148   | 1.46 <sup>f, g</sup>   |
| 13   | 34.2° | 0.193             | 4.96  | 7.55   | 0.250   | 1.93   |
| 14   | 34.2° | 0.193             | 2.78  | 12.5   | 0.200   | 2.08   |
| 15   | 34.2° | 0.193             | 2.78  | 12.5   | 0.0500  | 1.95 <sup>b</sup>  |

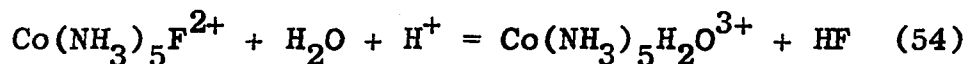
<sup>e</sup><sub>340</sub> nm.

<sup>f</sup><sub>310</sub> nm.

<sup>g</sup>[HN<sub>3</sub>]<sub>0</sub> = 5.0 × 10<sup>-4</sup> M.

an estimate of the order of magnitude can be made. The observed rate constant is thus  $1-3 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ .

The results for  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{F}^{2+} + \text{Cu}^+$  are presented in Table 38. Extensive concentration variations were done with  $[\text{Cu}^+]_0$ ,  $[\text{RF}^{2+}]_0$  and  $[\text{H}^+]$ . The rate constant was observed to be independent of the hydrogen ion concentration. This result establishes two independent conclusions. First, the oxidation-reduction reaction is not affected by the acid concentration. Second, under the conditions of these experiments, the aquation rate of  $\text{RF}^{2+}$  is of no importance. The rate of water substitution (Equation 54) is given by Equation 55



$$-d[\text{RF}^{2+}]/dt = k_{\text{app}}[\text{RF}^{2+}] \quad (55)$$

where  $k_{\text{app}} = 8.7 \times 10^{-8} + 1.07 \times 10^{-4} [\text{H}^+]$ . Experiment number 8 has conditions that would favor competition by aquation if it is ever important. This experiment was complete in approximately 20 min which at  $[\text{H}^+] = 0.180 \text{ M}$  means that 2.3% of the complex would be lost to aquation if aquation were the only path operating. With the oxidation-reduction reaction competing, the amount of complex lost to the aquation path would be even smaller. Another point of evidence is experiment number 5. The hydrogen ion concentration is reduced  $\sim 10$  fold and the reaction is complete in  $\sim 7$  min. For this experiment aquation could not possibly compete. The observed rate constant is

Table 38. Rate constants for the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{RF}^{2+}$

Conditions:  $\mu = 0.200 \text{ M}$  ( $\text{LiClO}_4$ ),  $\lambda = 265 \text{ nm}$

| Exp. | Temp. | $[\text{H}^+]$ | $10^3 [\text{Cu}^+]_0$ | $10^3 [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^3 [\text{RF}^{2+}]_0$ | $k_{\text{RF}}$ ( $\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1}$ ) |
|------|-------|----------------|------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|
| 1    | 15.0° | 0.159          | 0.504                  | 1.56                      | 9.67                      | 0.504   |
| 2    | 15.0° | 0.171          | 0.330                  | 1.73                      | 6.10                      | 0.529   |
| 3    | 15.0° | 0.184          | 0.237                  | 1.18                      | 3.05                      | 0.480 <sup>a</sup>                                  |
| 4    | 25.0° | 0.141          | 1.00                   | 3.12                      | 12.8                      | 1.06 <sup>b</sup>                                   |
| 5    | 25.0° | 0.0187         | 0.50                   | 1.56                      | 12.8                      | 1.09  |
| 6    | 25.0° | 0.171          | 0.494                  | 1.57                      | 6.10                      | 1.11  |
| 7    | 25.0° | 0.180          | 0.380                  | 1.68                      | 3.05                      | 1.12  |
| 8    | 25.0° | 0.180          | 0.360                  | 1.70                      | 3.05                      | 1.11  |
| 9    | 25.0° | 0.0374         | 0.220                  | 1.44                      | 3.84                      | 1.10 <sup>c</sup>                                   |
| 10   | 25.0° | 0.0187         | 0.200                  | 1.46                      | 3.84                      | 1.14 <sup>c</sup>                                   |
| 11   | 25.0° | 0.0187         | 0.094                  | 0.322                     | 1.20                      | 1.13 <sup>c</sup>                                   |
| 12   | 35.0° | 0.159          | 0.504                  | 1.56                      | 9.94                      | 2.33  |
| 13   | 35.0° | 0.171          | 0.504                  | 1.56                      | 6.10                      | 2.10  |
| 14   | 35.0° | 0.184          | 0.237                  | 1.82                      | 3.05                      | 2.30 <sup>d</sup>                                   |

<sup>a</sup>260 nm.

<sup>b</sup>285 nm.

<sup>c</sup>255 nm.

<sup>d</sup>250 nm.

substantially the same in both experiments showing that aquation was unimportant in experiment number 8. The activation parameters are  $\Delta H^\ddagger = 12.3 \pm 0.3$  kcal/mole,  $\Delta S^\ddagger = -17.2 \pm 0.9$  eu.

A limited study of the reaction of trans- $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_4(\text{OH}_2)\text{CN}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$  was conducted. No hydrogen ion dependence was observed. The results are shown in Table 39.

Table 39. Rate constants for the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and trans- $\text{CoA}_4(\text{OH}_2)\text{CN}^{2+}$

| Conditions: $\mu = 0.200$ M ( $\text{LiClO}_4$ ), $25.0^\circ$ , $\lambda = 265$ nm |                |                       |                          |                          |                                    |
|---|----------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|------------------------------------|
| Exp.  | $[\text{H}^+]$ | $10^3[\text{Cu}^+]_0$ | $10^3[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^3[\text{Co(III)}]_0$ | $k(\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})$ |
| 1   | 0.0389         | 0.504                 | 1.56                     | 3.77                     | 0.460                              |
| 2   | 0.181          | 0.504                 | 1.56                     | 3.77                     | 0.449                              |
| 3   | 0.181          | 0.504                 | 1.56                     | 3.77                     | 0.487                              |

The reaction of  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{CN}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$  is very slow, thus only a limited study was conducted. The results are listed in Table 40.

The reaction of  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{OH}_2^{3+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$  is very slow, and it was thus difficult to obtain precise data. The results are tabulated in Table 41. Because of the low rate, a limited study of the hydrogen ion dependence was conducted. It was established that the rate was definitely affected by hydrogen ion. The simplest interpretation for the hydrogen ion dependence is

$$k_{\text{app}} = a + b/[\text{H}^+] \quad (56)$$

Table 40. Rate constants for the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{RCN}^{2+}$ 

Conditions:  $\mu = 0.200 \text{ M}$  ( $\text{LiClO}_4$ ),  $25.0^\circ$ ,  $\lambda = 265 \text{ nm}$

| Exp. | $[\text{H}^+]$ | $10^3[\text{Cu}^+]_0$ | $10^3[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^3[\text{RCN}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^3 k_{\text{RCN}} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})$ |
|------|----------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|---------------------------|---|
| 1    | 0.149          | 0.504                 | 1.56                     | 14.4                      | 3.5   |
| 2    | 0.039          | 0.504                 | 1.56                     | 14.4                      | 3.1   |
| 3    | 0.039          | 0.504                 | 1.56                     | 14.4                      | 3.2   |

Table 41. Rate constants for the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{ROH}_2^{3+}$ 

Conditions:  $\mu = 0.200 \text{ M}$  ( $\text{LiClO}_4$ ),  $25.0^\circ$ ,  $\lambda = 265$

| Exp. | $[\text{H}^+]_{\text{av}}$ | $10^3[\text{Cu}^+]_0$ | $10^3[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^3[\text{ROH}_2^{3+}]_0$ | $10^3 k_{\text{ROH}_2} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})^a$ |
|------|----------------------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------------|---|
| 1    | 0.0747                     | 0.504                 | 1.56                     | 19.3                        | 3.73  |
| 2    | 0.0747                     | 0.504                 | 1.56                     | 19.3                        | 4.18  |
| 3    | 0.0378                     | 0.504                 | 1.56                     | 19.3                        | 6.80  |
| 4    | 0.0378                     | 0.504                 | 1.56                     | 19.3                        | 7.80  |
| 5    | 0.0183                     | 0.504                 | 1.56                     | 19.3                        | 13.2  |
| 6    | 0.0183                     | 0.504                 | 1.56                     | 19.3                        | 13.4  |

<sup>a</sup>Assuming  $k_{\text{ROH}_2} = a+b/[\text{H}^+]$ ;  $k_{\text{calc}} = 4.0 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ,  
 at  $[\text{H}^+] = 0.0747 \text{ M}$ ;  $k_{\text{calc}} = 7.0 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  at  $[\text{H}^+] =$   
 $0.0378 \text{ M}$ ;  $k_{\text{calc}} = 13.6 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  at  $[\text{H}^+] = 0.0183 \text{ M}$ .

The data fit this expression reasonably well with  $a = 9.8 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ,  $b = 2.3 \times 10^{-4} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  at  $25^\circ$ .

The reaction of  $\text{Co(en)}_3^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$  is slow and only a limited study was possible. One experiment with the following conditions was done,  $[\text{Cu}^+]_0 = 1.01 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ,  $[\text{Co(III)}]_0 = 2.74 \times 10^{-2} \text{ M}$  at  $25^\circ$ ,  $\mu = 0.200 \text{ M}$ . On the basis of this

experiment the rate constant,  $k \leq 4 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  was evaluated. This rate constant is best regarded as an upper limit because of the unknown rate of disproportionation and rate of oxidation of  $\text{Cu}^+$  by  $\text{ClO}_4^-$ .

A summary of the rate constants found in these studies is presented in Table 42. The activation parameters are summarized in Table 43.

Ionic strength dependence      The kinetics of the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$  or  $\text{RCl}^{2+}$  (Equation 57) were examined



as a function of ionic strength. The second-order rate constant,  $k$ , should depend upon ionic strength as indicated by Equation 58,

$$\log k/k^0 = 2AZ_a Z_b \sqrt{\mu} \quad (58)$$

where  $A = 0.509$  at  $25^\circ$ ,  $Z_a =$  charge on A,  $\mu = 1/2 \sum_i m_i Z_i^2$ ,  $k^0 =$  the rate constant at  $\mu = 0$ . A plot of  $\log k_{\text{obs}}$  versus  $\sqrt{\mu}$  has a slope of  $2AZ_a Z_b$ , 2.04. Such behavior is only to be expected at concentrations where  $\mu \leq 0.04$ . The only anion present in the reaction mixture was  $\text{ClO}_4^-$ .

Copper(I) was produced by reacting copper(II) with chromium(II) and allowing sufficient time for the formation of Cu(I). For the ionic strength dependence, Cu(I) was always the reactant in excess and its concentration was determined (four to six times) by reaction with  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$ . A fresh stock solution

Table 42. Summary of the rates of reduction of Co(III) complexes by Cu<sup>+</sup>

Conditions:  $\mu = 0.200 \text{ M}$  (LiClO<sub>4</sub>), units  $\underline{\text{M}}$ , sec.

| Complex  | 1.6°                         | 15.0°                            | 25.0°                           | 35.0°                           |
|--|------------------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| <u>trans</u> -Co(en) <sub>2</sub> Cl <sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup>                    |                              |                                  | $\geq 1 \times 10^7$            |                                 |
| Co(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Br <sup>2+</sup>                                 | $(2.37 \pm .14) \times 10^5$ | $(3.55 \pm .10) \times 10^{5a}$  | $(4.46 \pm .15) \times 10^5$    |                                 |
| Co(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Cl <sup>2+</sup>                                 | $(2.15 \pm .09) \times 10^4$ | $(3.13 \pm .02) \times 10^{4a}$  | $(4.88 \pm .17) \times 10^4$    |                                 |
| <u>cis</u> - Co(en) <sub>2</sub> Cl <sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup>                     |                              |                                  | $(2.13 \pm .09) \times 10^4$    |                                 |
| Co(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> N <sub>3</sub> <sup>2+</sup>                     |                              | $(1.06 \pm 0.04) \times 10^{3a}$ | $(1.50 \pm .02) \times 10^3$    | $(1.99 \pm .06) \times 10^{3b}$ |
| Co(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> NCS <sup>2+</sup>                                |                              |                                  | 1-3                             |                                 |
| Co(NH) <sub>5</sub> F <sup>2+</sup>  |                              | $(0.506 \pm 0.017)$              | $(1.11 \pm .02)$                | $(2.24 \pm .10)$                |
| <u>trans</u> -Co(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>4</sub> (OH <sub>2</sub> )CN <sup>2+</sup> |                              |                                  | $(4.65 \pm .11) \times 10^{-1}$ |                                 |
| Co(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> CN <sup>2+</sup>                                 |                              |                                  | $(3.3 \pm 0.2) \times 10^{-3}$  |                                 |
| Co(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> OH <sub>2</sub> <sup>3+</sup>                    |                              |                                  | $(9.8 \pm 4.0) \times 10^{-4}$  |                                 |
| Co(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> OH <sub>2</sub> <sup>2+</sup>                    |                              |                                  | $(2.3 \pm 0.2) \times 10^{-4c}$ |                                 |
| Co(en) <sub>3</sub> <sup>3+</sup>  |                              |                                  | $\leq 4 \times 10^{-4}$         |                                 |

<sup>a</sup>15.8°.

<sup>b</sup>34.2°.

<sup>c</sup>Value is for b, where  $b = k_{\text{OH}} K_a$



Table 43. Summary of the activation parameters for the reduction of Co(III) complexes by  $\text{Cu}^+$ 

| Conditions: $\mu = 0.200 \text{ M (LiClO}_4\text{)}$ |                                 |                                    |
|--|---------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| Complex  | $\Delta H^\ddagger$ (kcal/mole) | $\Delta S^\ddagger$ (cal/mole-deg) |
| $\text{Co(NH}_3\text{)}_5\text{Br}^{2+}$             | $3.82 \pm 0.48$                 | $-19.9 \pm 1.7$                    |
| $\text{Co(NH}_3\text{)}_5\text{Cl}^{2+}$             | $5.52 \pm 0.37$                 | $-18.6 \pm 1.3$                    |
| $\text{Co(NH}_3\text{)}_5\text{N}_3^{2+}$            | $5.32 \pm 0.26$                 | $-26.2 \pm 0.9$                    |
| $\text{Co(NH}_3\text{)}_5\text{F}^{2+}$              | $12.3 \pm 0.3$                  | $-17.2 \pm 0.9$                    |

of  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$  and  $\text{RCl}^{2+}$  was prepared for each experiment and analyzed. If the ratio of reactants was  $\geq 10$ , the molar absorptivity at 253 nm,  $\epsilon = 16700 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$  for  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$  or at 229 nm,  $\epsilon = 17800 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$  for  $\text{RCl}^{2+}$  was used. If the ratio of reactants was  $< 10$  then the cobalt(III) complex was analyzed also, using reduction with an excess of  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  and a standard Co(II) analysis. The second-order rate constants as a function of ionic strength are tabulated in Table 44 ( $\text{RBr}^{2+}$ ) and Table 45 ( $\text{RCl}^{2+}$ ). Figures 14 and 15 illustrate the function dependence of the rate constant upon ionic strength in a plot of  $\log k_{\text{obs}}$  versus  $\sqrt{\mu}$ . The solid line represents the values predicted by the Debye-Hückel equation, Equation 58, using the value of 2.04 for  $2AZ_a Z_b$ .

Table 44. The dependence of  $k_{\text{RBr}}$  on  $\mu$ 

| Conditions: 25.0°, LiClO <sub>4</sub> |            |                        |                           |                            |  |
|---------------------------------------|------------|------------------------|---------------------------|----------------------------|--|
| Exp.                                  | $10^3 \mu$ | $10^4 [\text{Cu}^+]_0$ | $10^4 [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^5 [\text{RBr}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^{-5} k_{\text{RBr}} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})$ |
| 1                                     | 0.934      | 0.322                  | 0.870                     | 0.800                      | 1.74   |
| 2                                     | 0.935      | 0.319                  | 0.870                     | 0.725                      | 1.50   |
| 3                                     | 4.23       | 0.975                  | 3.02                      | 0.970                      | 2.03   |
| 4                                     | 9.57       | 0.890                  | 3.11                      | 1.02                       | 1.95   |
| 5                                     | 10.0       | 0.985                  | 3.01                      | 1.00                       | 1.95   |
| 6                                     | 22.5       | 0.925                  | 3.06                      | 0.890                      | 2.74   |
| 7                                     | 39.6       | 0.890                  | 3.11                      | 1.02                       | 2.70   |
| 8                                     | 40.0       | 0.955                  | 3.04                      | 1.25                       | 3.00   |
| 9                                     | 62.5       | 0.925                  | 3.07                      | 1.39                       | 3.22   |
| 10                                    | 100.0      | 0.970                  | 3.02                      | 1.23                       | 4.13   |
| 11                                    | 200.0      | 0.910                  | 3.09                      | 3.27                       | 4.43 <sup>a</sup>  |
| 12                                    | 200.0      | 0.910                  | 3.09                      | 3.27                       | 4.54 <sup>b</sup>  |

$$^a [\text{H}^+] = 0.0989 \text{ M.}$$

$$^b [\text{H}^+] = 0.0125 \text{ M.}$$

Table 45. The dependence of  $k_{\text{RCl}}$  on  $\mu$ 

| Conditions: 25.0°, LiClO <sub>4</sub> |            |                        |                           |                            |  |
|---------------------------------------|------------|------------------------|---------------------------|----------------------------|--|
| Exp.                                  | $10^3 \mu$ | $10^4 [\text{Cu}^+]_0$ | $10^4 [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^5 [\text{RCl}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^{-4} k_{\text{RCl}} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})$ |
| 1                                     | 0.936      | 0.319                  | 0.870                     | 0.765                      | 1.49   |
| 2                                     | 0.936      | 0.322                  | 0.870                     | 0.735                      | 1.52   |
| 3                                     | 4.23       | 0.975                  | 3.02                      | 1.11                       | 1.84   |
| 4                                     | 9.57       | 0.950                  | 3.05                      | 1.12                       | 2.09   |
| 5                                     | 10.0       | 0.985                  | 3.01                      | 1.07                       | 2.33   |
| 6                                     | 22.5       | 0.925                  | 3.07                      | 1.09                       | 2.86   |
| 7                                     | 39.6       | 0.950                  | 3.05                      | 1.12                       | 2.80   |
| 8                                     | 40.0       | 0.955                  | 3.04                      | 1.10                       | 2.82   |
| 9                                     | 62.5       | 0.925                  | 3.07                      | 1.09                       | 4.08   |
| 10                                    | 100.0      | 0.970                  | 3.02                      | 1.07                       | 3.79   |

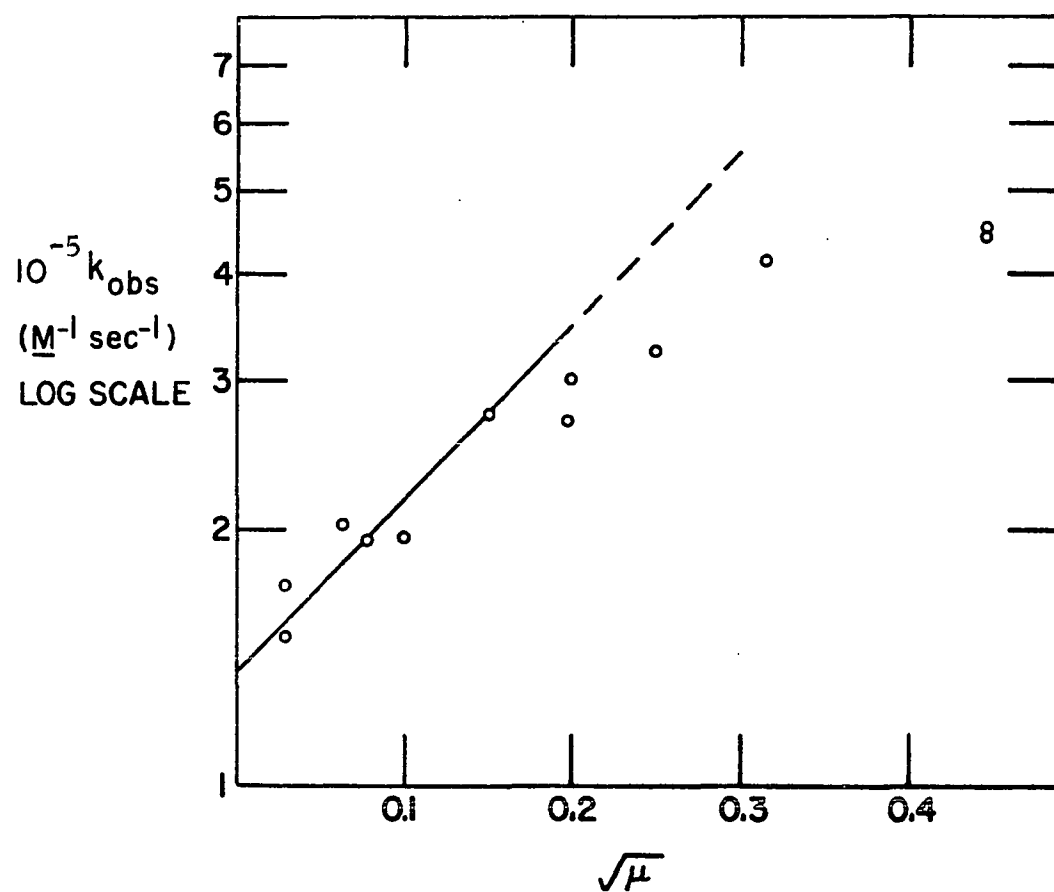


Figure 14. Plot of  $10^{-5} k_{\text{obs}}$  versus  $\sqrt{\mu}$  for the reaction of  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$ ,  $25^\circ$ , line represents  $2AZ_{a,b}$

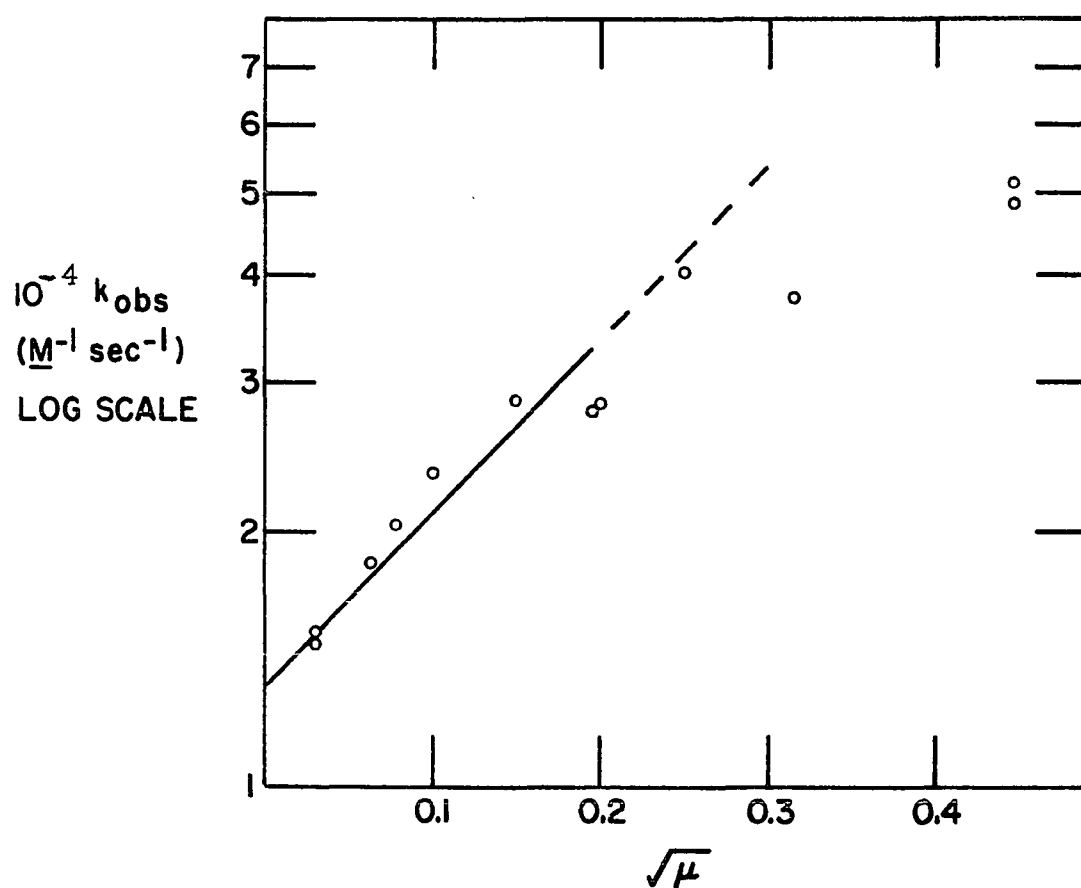


Figure 15. Plot of  $10^{-4} k_{\text{obs}}$  versus  $\sqrt{\mu}$  for the reaction of  $\text{RCl}_2^+$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$ ,  $25^\circ$ , line represents  $2AZ_a Z_b$

Table 45. (Continued)

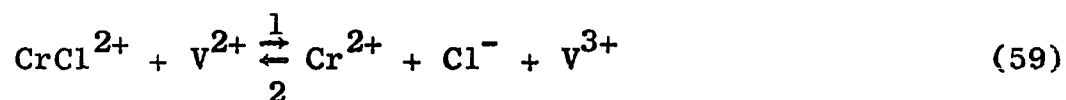
| Exp. | $10^3 \mu$ | $10^4 [\text{Cu}^+]_0$ | $10^4 [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^5 [\text{RCr}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^{-4} k_{\text{RCr}^{2+}}$<br>( $\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1}$ ) |
|------|------------|------------------------|---------------------------|----------------------------|--|
| 11   | 200.0      | 0.910                  | 3.09                      | 1.07                       | 4.85 <sup>a</sup>  |
| 12   | 200.0      | 0.910                  | 3.09                      | 1.07                       | 5.11 <sup>b</sup>  |

$${}^a[\text{H}^+] = 0.0989 \text{ M.}$$

$${}^b[\text{H}^+] = 0.0125 \text{ M.}$$

### Vanadium(II) and Chlorochromium(III) Reaction

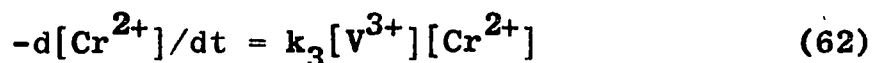
Reaction scheme      The processes under consideration represent a reasonably complicated set of reactions. The rate measurements made on the various reactions are related to one another. To clarify the presentation of results, a skeleton mechanism will first be set forth, and the data presented within this general framework. Consider the two step sequence shown as follows:



The rate constants shown are pseudo constants referring to constant  $[\text{H}^+]$ , and each of them shows a further dependence upon  $[\text{H}^+]$ .

Several independent measurements of these processes have been made: (1) a study of the reaction of Cr(II) and V(III) in perchlorate solution, evaluating  $k_3$ ; (2) a study of the reaction of Cr(II) and V(III) in solutions containing various concentrations of chloride and perchlorate ions from which  $k_2$  can be computed; (3) a study of the reaction of  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  and  $\text{V}^{2+}$  under conditions where the first step is rate-determining, thereby evaluating  $k_1$ ; (4) a study of the reaction of  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  and  $\text{V}^{2+}$  under conditions where the rate constants  $k_2$  and  $k_3$ , in addition to  $k_1$ , are important; (5) an evaluation of the equilibrium quotient for the over-all formation of  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$ , and thereby an independent value for  $k_3/k_4$ .

Reaction of chromium(II) and vanadium(III)      The electron-transfer reaction between the aquo ions was studied previously in perchlorate solution (34) although in a rather different medium ( $\mu = 0.65 \text{ M}$  previously,  $2.50 \text{ M}$  here). The rate law at constant  $[\text{H}^+]$  was the expected mixed-second-order equation (Equation 62) in which the apparent rate constant  $k_3$  is a function of  $[\text{H}^+]$ . These results are listed in Table 46. The same expression was also found to hold at constant  $[\text{H}^+]$ ,



at ionic strength  $2.50 \text{ M}$ .

It was noted in the original study (34) of the reaction in perchlorate solution that there was a slight increase in

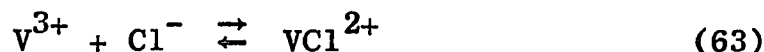
Table 46. Rate constants for the reaction of  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  and  $\text{V}^{3+}$ 

| Conditions: 25.0°, $\mu = 2.50 \text{ M}$ perchlorate solution |                |                          |                         |                |  |
|--|----------------|--------------------------|-------------------------|----------------|--|
| Exp.   | $[\text{H}^+]$ | $10^2[\text{Cr}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^2[\text{V}^{3+}]_0$ | $\lambda$ (nm) | $k_{\text{obs}}$ ( $\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1}$ ) |
| 1  | 1.00           | 7.12                     | 0.719                   | 574            | 0.970  |
| 2  | 1.00           | 3.51                     | 0.722                   | 574            | 0.930  |
| 3  | 1.00           | 3.51                     | 0.722                   | 574            | 0.930  |
| 4  | 1.00           | 2.00                     | 0.952                   | 574            | 0.886  |
| 5  | 1.00           | 1.53                     | 0.942                   | 574            | 0.860  |
| 6  | 1.00           | 0.526                    | 5.41                    | 574            | 1.04   |
| 7  | 1.00           | 0.526                    | 5.41                    | 574            | 1.06   |
| 8  | 1.00           | 0.531                    | 5.41                    | 574            | 1.04   |
| 9  | 1.00           | 0.900                    | 2.03                    | 574            | 1.03   |
| 10   | 0.500          | 2.10                     | 0.988                   | 574            | 1.82   |
| 11   | 0.500          | 1.00                     | 2.10                    | 574            | 1.81   |
| 12   | 0.200          | 0.330                    | 0.0976                  | 250            | 3.18   |
| 13   | 0.200          | 0.330                    | 0.0976                  | 250            | 2.49   |
| 14   | 0.133          | 0.330                    | 0.0976                  | 250            | 3.89   |
| 15   | 0.133          | 0.330                    | 0.0976                  | 250            | 3.74   |
| 16   | 0.100          | 2.10                     | 1.00                    | 574            | 6.02   |
| 17   | 0.100          | 0.988                    | 2.10                    | 574            | 5.83   |
| 18   | 0.100          | 0.331                    | 0.0976                  | 250            | 5.10   |
| 19   | 0.100          | 0.296                    | 0.0912                  | 250            | 5.32   |
| 20   | 0.100          | 0.296                    | 0.0912                  | 250            | 5.47   |
| 21   | 0.100          | 0.296                    | 0.0912                  | 250            | 5.48   |
| 22   | 0.100          | 0.228                    | 0.0600                  | 250            | 5.24   |

second order rate constant in runs with excess V(III). The same effect was noted in this study. A systematic error in concentrations could cause this effect; all of the Cr(II) and V(III) solutions were reanalyzed by independent methods, and a number of rate runs were analyzed for the reagent in excess after completion of the run. In every case, agreement was quite

good ( $\leq 2\%$ ), whereas the discrepancy in rate constants was often as large as 10%, being higher in runs with excess V(III). This effect may be due to an undetected systematic error in analysis or it may represent a small but genuine kinetic effect. The effect is barely beyond experimental error, however, it will not be considered further. The rate constants reported refer to runs with excess Cr(II) or a small excess of V(III).

A series of experiments was also carried out in which varying concentrations of perchlorate ion were replaced by equal concentrations of chloride ion, up to 1.0 M  $\text{Cl}^-$ . Results of these studies are tabulated in Table 47. Second-order kinetics continued to be obeyed, but the rate constant at a given  $[\text{H}^+]$  increased linearly with  $[\text{Cl}^-]$ . Typical series of experiments are presented in Figure 16, which is a plot of  $k_{\text{obs}}$  vs.  $[\text{Cl}^-]$ . Lack of appreciable curvature in such plots suggested that an appreciable fraction of vanadium(III) was not converted to the chloro complex (Equation 63), at the chloride concentrations involved



The formation of  $\text{VCl}^{2+}$  has been examined by Furman and Garner (69), who concluded that  $\text{VCl}^{2+}$  was not a very stable species<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>10</sup>The generally similarity of  $\text{V}^{3+}$  with  $\text{Fe}^{3+}$  and  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$  with respect to stability constants implies that  $Q_{\text{V}}$  is probably not near zero. The spectral data (69) do not appear to be inconsistent with 6%  $\text{VCl}^{2+}$  at  $[\text{Cl}^-] = 1.0 \text{ M}$  ( $Q_{\text{CrCl}} = 0.06 \text{ M}^{-1}$  under these conditions).



Table 47. Rate constants for the reaction of  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  and  $\text{V}^{3+}$ 

| Conditions: 25.0°, $\mu = 2.50 \text{ M}$ perchlorate and chloride solution, $\lambda = 574$ |                |                 |                          |                         |  |
|--|----------------|-----------------|--------------------------|-------------------------|--|
| Exp.   | $[\text{H}^+]$ | $[\text{Cl}^-]$ | $10^2[\text{Cr}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^2[\text{V}^{3+}]_0$ | $k_{\text{obs}} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})$ |
| 1  | 1.00           | 0.100           | 2.00                     | 0.952                   | 1.41   |
| 2  | 1.00           | 0.100           | 1.06                     | 1.76                    | 1.54   |
| 3  | 1.00           | 0.200           | 3.51                     | 0.719                   | 1.87   |
| 4  | 1.00           | 0.200           | 3.51                     | 0.719                   | 1.91   |
| 5  | 1.00           | 0.200           | 1.53                     | 0.942                   | 1.87   |
| 6  | 1.00           | 0.250           | 2.00                     | 0.952                   | 1.83   |
| 7  | 1.00           | 0.250           | 1.06                     | 1.76                    | 2.29   |
| 8  | 1.00           | 0.250           | 0.331                    | 0.0976                  | 2.71 <sup>a</sup>                                |
| 9  | 1.00           | 0.400           | 3.51                     | 0.719                   | 2.78   |
| 10   | 1.00           | 0.400           | 3.51                     | 0.719                   | 2.92   |
| 11   | 1.00           | 0.400           | 1.53                     | 0.942                   | 2.96   |
| 12   | 1.00           | 0.400           | 1.53                     | 0.942                   | 2.98   |
| 13   | 1.00           | 0.500           | 0.331                    | 0.0976                  | 4.02 <sup>a</sup>                                |
| 14   | 1.00           | 0.500           | 2.11                     | 0.952                   | 2.79   |
| 15   | 1.00           | 0.500           | 1.53                     | 0.942                   | 3.86   |
| 16   | 1.00           | 0.500           | 1.06                     | 1.76                    | 3.61   |
| 17   | 1.00           | 0.750           | 0.331                    | 0.0976                  | 5.21 <sup>a</sup>                                |
| 18   | 1.00           | 0.800           | 1.53                     | 0.942                   | 4.92   |
| 19   | 1.00           | 0.900           | 2.13                     | 0.527                   | 4.65   |
| 20   | 1.00           | 0.900           | 1.10                     | 2.00                    | 5.89   |
| 21   | 1.00           | 0.900           | 0.533                    | 1.00                    | 5.63   |
| 22   | 1.00           | 0.900           | 0.533                    | 2.00                    | 5.69   |
| 23   | 1.00           | 0.977           | 1.06                     | 1.76                    | 6.06   |
| 24   | 1.00           | 0.982           | 0.331                    | 0.0976                  | 6.19 <sup>a</sup>                                |
| 25   | 0.500          | 0.150           | 2.10                     | 1.00                    | 2.44   |
| 26   | 0.500          | 0.150           | 0.988                    | 2.10                    | 2.58   |
| 27   | 0.500          | 0.250           | 2.10                     | 1.00                    | 2.98   |
| 28   | 0.500          | 0.250           | 0.988                    | 2.10                    | 3.07   |
| 29   | 0.500          | 0.351           | 2.10                     | 1.00                    | 3.39   |
| 30   | 0.500          | 0.351           | 0.988                    | 2.10                    | 3.97   |
| 31   | 0.500          | 0.470           | 0.988                    | 2.10                    | 4.27   |
| 32   | 0.500          | 0.470           | 0.988                    | 2.10                    | 4.32   |
| 33   | 0.200          | 0.250           | 0.330                    | 0.0976                  | 3.88 <sup>a</sup>                                |
| 34   | 0.200          | 0.250           | 0.330                    | 0.0976                  | 4.92 <sup>a</sup>                                |
| 35   | 0.200          | 0.500           | 0.330                    | 0.0976                  | 5.94 <sup>a</sup>                                |

<sup>a</sup>250 nm.

Table 47. (Continued)

| Exp. | [H <sup>+</sup> ] | [Cl <sup>-</sup> ] | 10 <sup>2</sup> [Cr <sup>2+</sup> ] <sub>0</sub> | 10 <sup>2</sup> [V <sup>3+</sup> ] <sub>0</sub> | k <sub>obs</sub> (M <sup>-1</sup> sec <sup>-1</sup> ) |
|------|-------------------|--------------------|--|---|---|
| 36   | 0.200             | 0.500              | 0.330  | 0.0976  | 6.10 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 37   | 0.200             | 0.500              | 0.330  | 0.0976  | 6.38 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 38   | 0.200             | 0.500              | 0.330  | 0.0976  | 6.40 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 39   | 0.200             | 0.750              | 0.330  | 0.0976  | 7.70 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 40   | 0.200             | 0.750              | 0.330  | 0.0976  | 8.02 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 41   | 0.200             | 0.750              | 0.330  | 0.0976  | 8.13 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 42   | 0.200             | 0.980              | 0.330  | 0.0976  | 8.10 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 43   | 0.200             | 0.980              | 0.330  | 0.0976  | 8.33 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 44   | 0.200             | 0.980              | 0.330  | 0.0976  | 8.87 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 45   | 0.133             | 0.250              | 0.330  | 0.0976  | 5.84 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 46   | 0.133             | 0.500              | 0.330  | 0.0976  | 7.50 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 47   | 0.133             | 0.750              | 0.330  | 0.0976  | 8.58 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 48   | 0.133             | 0.980              | 0.330  | 0.0976  | 9.69 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 49   | 0.100             | 0.100              | 0.331  | 0.0976  | 5.43 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 50   | 0.100             | 0.150              | 2.10   | 1.00  | 6.78  |
| 51   | 0.100             | 0.200              | 0.331  | 0.0976  | 6.43 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 52   | 0.100             | 0.200              | 0.331  | 0.0976  | 5.97 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 53   | 0.100             | 0.300              | 2.10   | 1.00  | 7.85  |
| 54   | 0.100             | 0.300              | 0.331  | 0.0976  | 6.48 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 55   | 0.100             | 0.300              | 0.331  | 0.0976  | 7.29 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 56   | 0.100             | 0.400              | 0.331  | 0.0976  | 7.48 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 57   | 0.100             | 0.450              | 2.10   | 1.00  | 8.69  |
| 58   | 0.100             | 0.500              | 0.331  | 0.0976  | 7.56 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 59   | 0.100             | 0.500              | 0.331  | 0.0976  | 8.16 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 60   | 0.100             | 0.500              | 0.331  | 0.0976  | 8.59 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 61   | 0.100             | 0.500              | 0.331  | 0.0976  | 8.81 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 62   | 0.100             | 0.750              | 0.331  | 0.0976  | 9.69 <sup>a</sup>                                     |
| 63   | 0.100             | 0.750              | 0.331  | 0.0976  | 9.54 <sup>a</sup>                                     |

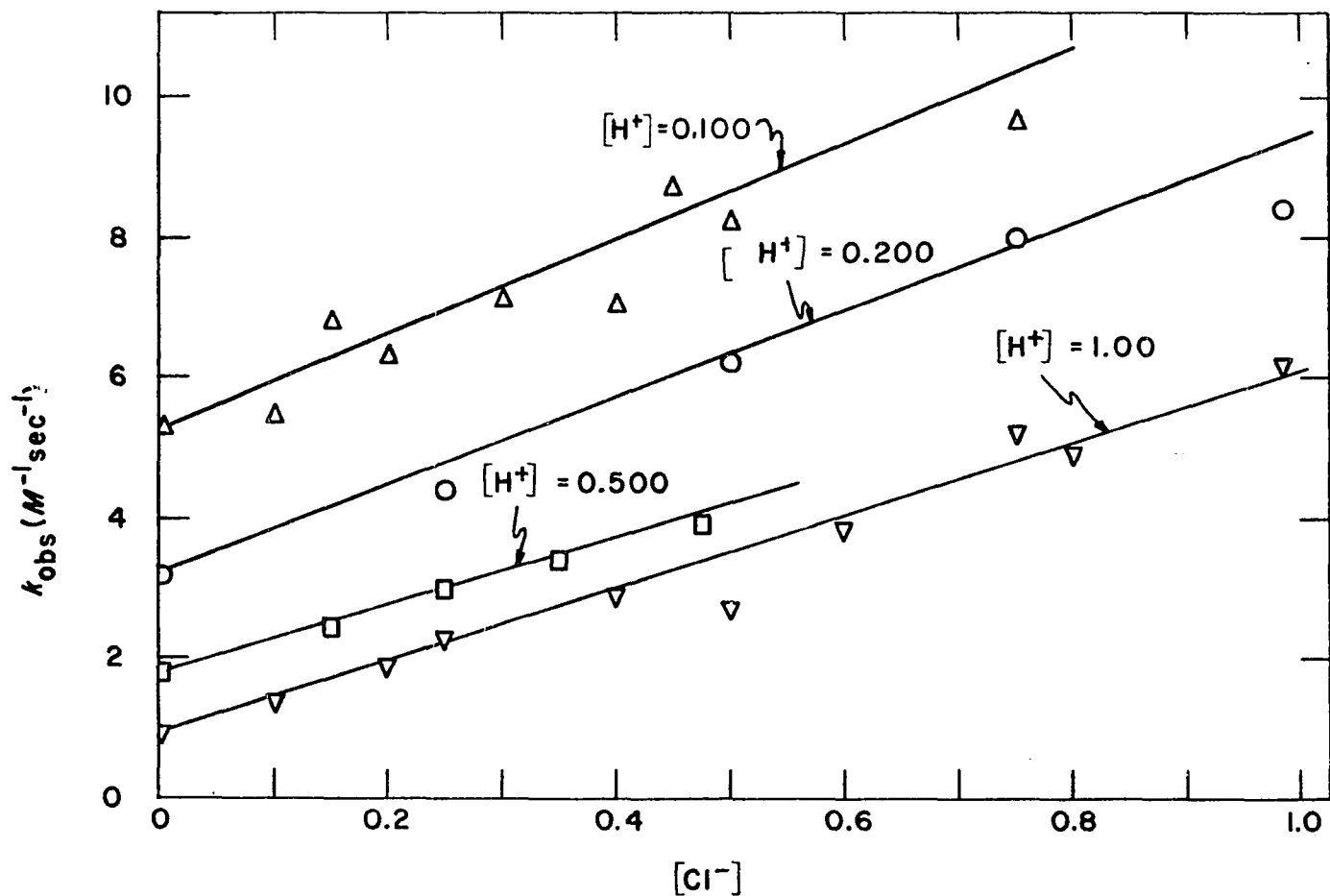


Figure 16. Illustrating the chloride dependence of the observed second-order rate constants for the reaction of  $V^{3+}$  and  $Cr^{2+}$

The kinetic data are consistent with this result, but are not sufficiently precise to reveal minor contributions of  $\text{VCl}^{2+}$  formation

A linear relation of  $k_{\text{obs}}$  and  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  leads to the following rate equation.

$$-d[\text{Cr}^{2+}]/dt = k_{\text{obs}}[\text{V}^{3+}][\text{Cr}^{2+}] = (k_3 + k_2[\text{Cl}^-])[\text{V}^{3+}][\text{Cr}^{2+}] \quad (64)$$

Values of  $k_2$  were obtained from plots of  $k_{\text{obs}}$  vs.  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  at each particular  $[\text{H}^+]$ , as shown in Figure 16. A small but regular trend was noted in the value of  $k_2$  as a function of  $[\text{H}^+]$ . The values of  $[\text{H}^+]$ ,  $k_2$  ( $\text{M}^{-2}\text{sec}^{-1}$ ) are as follows at  $25.0^\circ$ : 1.00,  $4.87 \pm 0.28$ ; 0.50,  $4.3 \pm 0.3$ ; 0.200,  $5.7 \pm 0.3$ ; 0.133,  $6.2 \pm 0.4$ ; 0.100,  $6.8 \pm 0.5$ . Except for the unexplained deviation at  $[\text{H}^+] = 0.5$ , there is a steady increase of  $k_2$  with decreasing  $[\text{H}^+]$ . As expected from the earlier work (34),  $k_3$  increases with decreasing  $[\text{H}^+]$ . The values of  $k_3$ , the second-order rate constant in the absence of chloride, at these five values of  $[\text{H}^+]$  are 0.93, 1.82, 3.18, 3.83, and  $5.25 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ .

The monochlorochromium(III) complex  $(\text{H}_2\text{O})_5\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  was the product of the  $k_2$  reaction path. This complex was identified on the basis of its known absorption spectrum (70,71), measured both in the reaction solution and also after its separation by ion exchange chromatography from all other components of the solution. Quantitative experiments were carried out on the reaction stoichiometry in chloride solution. The

concentration of  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  in the product solution was estimated by the extent of the decrease in absorbance at 609 nm comparing the value at the end of the run with that after a period of 10-20 hr. In the presence of the  $\text{V}^{2+}$  formed in the reactions, this was ample time for the chromium(III) substitution reaction (Equation 61) to come to equilibrium. The results of several such experiments are presented in Table 48. The observed values for  $[\text{CrCl}^{2+}]/([\text{CrCl}^{2+}] + [\text{Cr}^{3+}])$  can be compared with those computed from the ratio  $k_2[\text{Cl}^-]/(k_2[\text{Cl}^-] + k_3)$ . The latter expression assumed that the  $k_2$  pathway formed exclusively  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  and that  $k_3$  formed  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$ . The observed and calculated values agree within the estimated experimental error, except for one unaccountably discrepant result. In particular, this analysis served to demonstrate that the chloride-dependent path does not have a component leading to  $\text{Cr}(\text{H}_2\text{O})_6^{3+}$ .

Chlorochromium(III) and vanadium(II)-steady-state data

In terms of the two-step mechanism presented above (Equations 59 and 60) equations can be derived for the net rate of aquation of  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  and the formation of  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$ , without assuming that the steady-state approximation holds. The resulting rate equations (in the absence of added  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  or  $\text{V}^{3+}$ ) are

$$\frac{-d[\text{CrCl}^{2+}]}{dt} = \frac{k_1 k_3 [\text{CrCl}^{2+}] [\text{V}^{2+}] + k_2 [\text{Cl}^-] (d[\text{Cr}^{2+}]/dt)}{k_3 + k_2 [\text{Cl}^-]} \quad (65)$$

Table 48. Production distribution in the reaction of  $V^{3+}$  and  $Cr^{2+}$  in chloride solutionConditions:  $25.0^\circ$ ,  $\mu = 2.50 \text{ M}$ 

| $[H^+]$ | $[Cl^-]$ | fraction $CrCl^{2+}$       |       |
|---------|----------|----------------------------|-------|
|         |          | obsd (no.) <sup>a, b</sup> | calcd |
| 1.00    | 0.90     | 0.86(8)                    | 0.834 |
| 0.500   | 0.25     | 0.34(1)                    | 0.371 |
| 0.500   | 0.478    | 0.53(1)                    | 0.531 |
| 0.500   | 0.75     | 0.90(2)                    | 0.640 |

<sup>a</sup>Number of independent runs under a given set of conditions in which the analysis for  $CrCl^{2+}$  was carried out.

<sup>b</sup>Corrected for the  $CrCl^{2+}$  remaining at equilibrium.

$$\frac{d[Cr^{3+}]}{dt} = \frac{k_1 k_3 [CrCl^{2+}] [V^{2+}] - k_3 (d[Cr^{2+}]/dt)}{k_3 + k_2 [Cl^-]} \quad (66)$$

When the steady-state approximation for the intermediates  $Cr^{2+}$  and  $V^{3+}$  becomes valid, one ordinarily would write<sup>11</sup>

$$d[Cr^{2+}]/dt = d[V^{3+}]/dt = 0$$

<sup>11</sup> This expression is unduly restrictive, however; as seen from Equations 65 and 66, a sufficient condition for the steady-state is given by the inequalities

$$(k_3 + k_2 [Cl^-]) | d[Cr^{2+}]/dt | \ll k_1 k_3 [CrCl^{2+}] [V^{2+}]$$

or

$$| d[Cr^{2+}]/dt | \ll | d[CrCl^{2+}]/dt |$$

which leads to an expression (Equation 67) for the steady-state rate law.

$$\frac{-d[\text{CrCl}^{2+}]}{dt} = \frac{d[\text{Cr}^{3+}]}{dt} = \frac{k_1 k_3 [\text{CrCl}^{2+}] [\text{V}^{2+}]}{k_3 + k_2 [\text{Cl}^-]} \quad (67)$$

This relation was not generally valid in the present work, however, owing to a failure of the steady-state approximation. The problem can be stated in terms of the two-step mechanism shown above:  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  and  $\text{V}^{3+}$  were formed ( $k_1$ ) at a rate higher than they reacted ( $k_2$  and  $k_3$ ). As a consequence, the maximum values of the concentrations of these ions were sufficiently high that appreciable fractions of the total chromium and of the total vanadium at any instant were present as  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  and  $\text{V}^{3+}$ . Under such circumstances the nonsteady-state equations could not be solved in closed form. These data will be considered in detail later since their treatment depends in part upon the steady-state data to be presented next.

Consider the alterations in reaction conditions that could be made to force the reaction to conform more closely to the steady-state relation. One may add a high concentration of one of the potential intermediates, say  $\text{V}^{3+}$ . The concentration of the other intermediate,  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$ , would be kept at a considerably lower value than in a situation where  $\text{V}^{3+}$  was not added, since  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  is converted to  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  or  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$  by its reaction with  $\text{V}^{3+}$ . This is in contrast to the situation in the absence of added  $\text{V}^{3+}$ , when both intermediate ions would be at equal

concentration. The addition of sufficient  $V^{3+}$  lowered  $Cr^{2+}$  to the point where  $[Cr^{2+}] \ll [CrCl^{2+}]$ , and the steady-state inequalities were reasonably well satisfied. What  $V^{3+}$  concentration was required? At  $[H^+] = 0.10 \text{ M}$  and  $25.0^\circ$ , the rate constants are  $k_2 = 6.8 \text{ M}^{-2} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ,  $k_3 = 5.25 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . In addition an approximate value of  $0.06 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  for  $k_1$  shall be assumed. For the steady-state approximation to be valid to within 5% accuracy<sup>12</sup>, the inequality in Equation 68 must hold. On the basis, at the least favorable point,

$$\frac{[Cr^{2+}]_{ss}}{[CrCl^{2+}]_0} = \frac{k_1 [V^{2+}]_0 (\exp(-k_1 [V^{2+}]_0 t))}{(k_3 + k_2 [Cl^-]) [V^{3+}]} \leq 0.05 \quad (68)$$

t near 0,  $[V^{3+}]$  must be larger than  $\sim 0.23 [V^{2+}]_0$ . In runs with  $[V^{2+}]_0 = 0.066 \text{ M}$ ,  $[V^{3+}]$  must be  $\geq 0.015 \text{ M}$ . Runs 14-20 in Table 49 had  $[V^{3+}] = 0.020 \text{ M}$ , and met this criterion. Since the argument for added  $Cr^{2+}$  rather than added  $V^{3+}$  ran exactly parallel to this, exp 9-13 with  $0.015 < [Cr^{2+}] < 0.074 \text{ M}$  at  $[H^+] = 0.100 \text{ M}$  also met this arbitrary 5% requirement.

The absorbance of the steady-state runs on  $CrCl^{2+} + V^{2+}$  was followed with time in an appropriate quartz spectrophotometer cell, at fixed wavelength. Most experiments were performed at 440 nm, but runs were also carried out at 609 and 620 nm. The kinetic data were independent of the wavelength

<sup>12</sup>A measure of the validity of the steady-state approximation is given by the maximum fraction of the concentration of  $CrCl^{2+}$  or  $V^{2+}$ , whichever is lower, that was converted to intermediate.



Table 49. Apparent second-order rate constant at various concentrations<sup>a</sup>

| Conditions: 25.0°C, $\mu = 2.50 \text{ M}$ at 440 nm |                     |                      |                     |                |                                       |
|--|---------------------|----------------------|---------------------|----------------|---------------------------------------|
| Run  | $[\text{V}^{2+}]_0$ | $[\text{Cr}^{2+}]_0$ | $[\text{V}^{3+}]_0$ | $[\text{H}^+]$ | $k_1 (\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})$ |
| 1  | 0.100               | 0.0784               |                     | 1.00           | 0.0409                                |
| 2  | 0.0760              | 0.080                |                     | 1.00           | 0.0417                                |
| 3  | 0.0760              | 0.080                |                     | 1.00           | 0.0403                                |
| 4  | 0.0760              | 0.080                |                     | 0.500          | 0.0428                                |
| 5  | 0.0608              | 0.040                |                     | 0.250          | 0.0485                                |
| 6  | 0.0608              | 0.040                |                     | 0.200          | 0.0514                                |
| 7  | 0.0608              | 0.040                |                     | 0.200          | 0.0500                                |
| 8  | 0.0608              | 0.040                |                     | 0.125          | 0.0577                                |
| 9  | 0.0304              | 0.015                |                     | 0.100          | 0.0641                                |
| 10   | 0.0304              | 0.015                |                     | 0.100          | 0.0616                                |
| 11   | 0.0760              | 0.020                |                     | 0.100          | 0.0652                                |
| 12   | 0.0760              | 0.040                |                     | 0.100          | 0.0681                                |
| 13   | 0.0760              | 0.074                |                     | 0.100          | 0.0616                                |
| 14   | 0.0657              |                      | 0.020               | 0.100          | 0.0629                                |
| 15   | 0.0657              |                      | 0.020               | 0.100          | 0.0619                                |
| 16   | 0.0657              |                      | 0.020               | 0.100          | 0.0631                                |
| 17   | 0.0657              |                      | 0.020               | 0.100          | 0.0628                                |
| 18   | 0.0657              |                      | 0.020               | 0.100          | 0.0621 <sup>b</sup>                   |
| 19   | 0.0657              |                      | 0.020               | 0.100          | 0.0617 <sup>c</sup>                   |
| 20   | 0.0657              |                      | 0.020               | 0.100          | d                                     |
| 21   | 0.0608              | 0.040                |                     | 0.062          | 0.0708                                |

<sup>a</sup>In all these experiments,  $[\text{CrCl}^{2+}]_0$  was 0.0120 M.

<sup>b</sup>Studied at 609 nm.

<sup>c</sup>Studied at 620 nm.

<sup>d</sup>Studied at 578 nm which is an isosbestic point for  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$ ; under these conditions there was essentially no change in the observed absorbance.

used to monitor the reaction. Moreover, a run was performed at  $\lambda = 578$  nm (run 20, Table 49), which is an isosbestic wavelength for  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$  and  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$ . Provided conversion of  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  to  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$  remained the only significant process, as indicated in Equation 61, then no absorbance change whatever should be observed at this wavelength. The absence of an observable absorbance change in this experiment indicated that notable concentrations of other ions,  $\text{V}^{3+}$  and  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  in particular, were not formed in the course of the experiment.

The pseudo-first-order dependence of rate upon  $[\text{CrCl}^{2+}]$  in the steady-state runs was indicated by the linearity of plots of  $\ln(D_t - D_\infty)$  vs. time ( $D = \text{absorbance}$ ) over at least 80% reaction in each run. The slopes of such plots were used in the computation of the second-order rate constant  $k_1$  by the relation

$$k_1 = [\text{V}^{2+}]^{-1} \cdot \frac{-d \ln (D_t - D_\infty)}{dt} \quad (69)$$

A value of  $k_1$  for each of the steady-state runs is given in Table 49.

The variation in  $[\text{V}^{2+}]$  was not large although there was a two-fold variation in the runs at  $[\text{H}^+] = 0.100$  (runs 9 and 10). The first-order dependence upon  $[\text{V}^{2+}]$  is indicated by those experiments. The nonsteady-state data considered later in detail encompassed a much wider range of  $[\text{V}^{2+}]$ , and confirmed this aspect of the rate expression, as assumed in Equation

69. It is especially important to note that the rate constant  $k_1$  was independent of whether  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  or  $\text{V}^{3+}$  is used for this purpose, and independent as well of its concentration, once the steady-state conditions had been established. There was regular variation of  $k_1$  with  $[\text{H}^+]$  that will be considered in detail in a later section.

According to Equation 67, the steady-state rate constant should be a function of  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  according to the equation

$$k_{\text{obs}} = \frac{k_1 k_3}{k_2 [\text{Cl}^-] + k_3} \quad (70)$$

In experiments without added chloride ion, the term  $k_3$  generally was the main denominator term, leading to a value of  $k_{\text{obs}} \approx k_1$ . A number of steady-state runs (0.080 M added  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$ ) were also performed containing added  $\text{Cl}^-$ , in the range of up to 0.60 M  $\text{Cl}^-$  at  $t_0$ , with  $[\text{H}^+] = 1.00$  M. Table 50 presents these results. Figure 17 shows a plot of  $1/k_{\text{obs}}$  vs.  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  and compares the data obtained with the predictions of Equation 70 based on the independently known values of  $k_1$ ,  $k_2$ , and  $k_3$ . The agreement is considered to be satisfactory, giving additional support to the rate law and mechanism proposed.

Chlorochromium(III) and vanadium(II)-nonsteady-state data

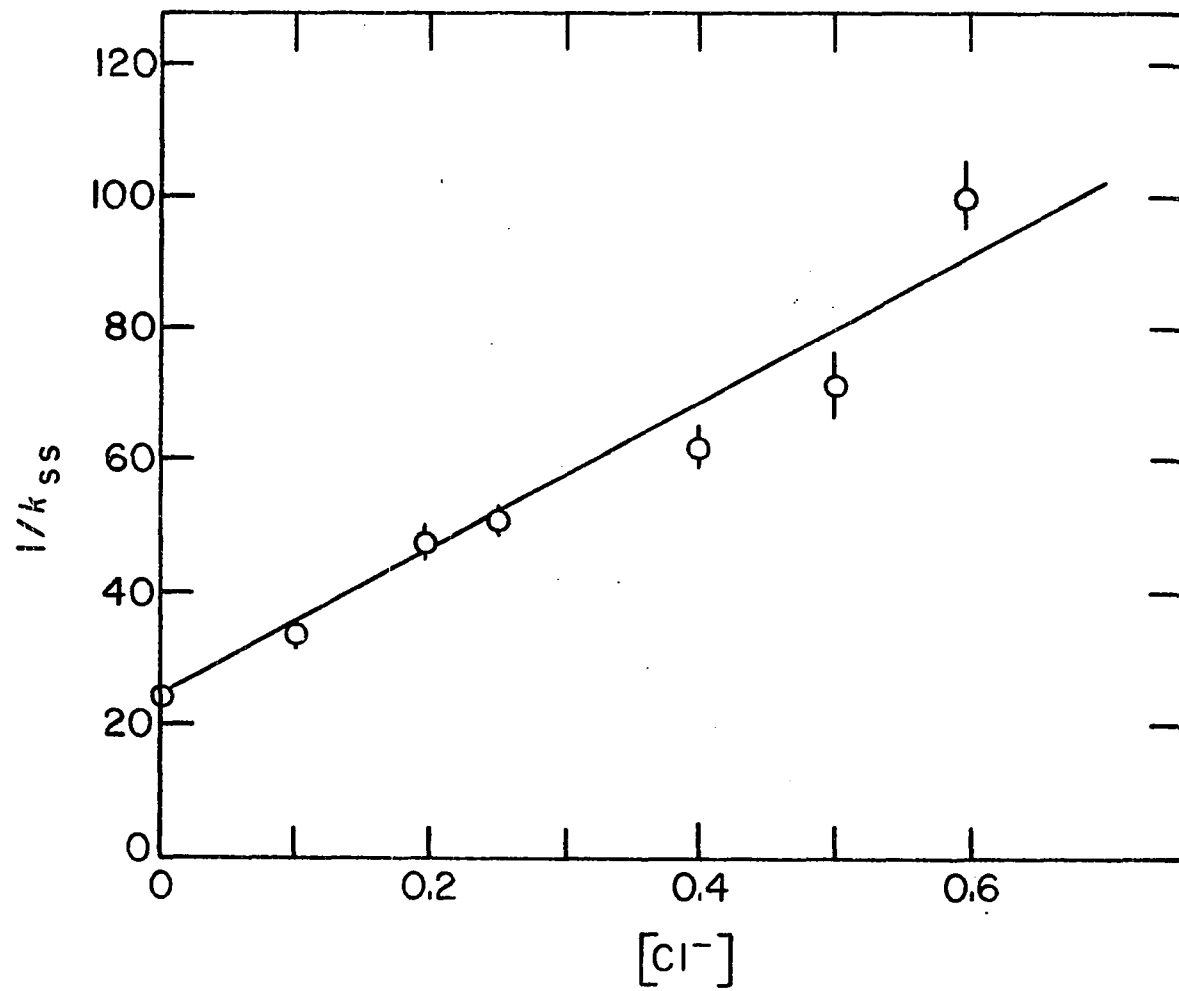
The reaction of  $\text{V}^{2+}$  and  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  was also studied without added vanadium(III) or chromium(II). Initial concentrations were varied as follows:  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$ , 0.005-0.091 M, and  $\text{V}^{2+}$ , 0.010-0.082 M. Plots of  $\ln(D - D_\infty)$  vs. time were not linear, indicating

Table 50. Rate constant for the  $V^{2+}$  catalyzed aquation of  $CrCl^{2+}$  with added  $Cl^-$

| Conditions: 25.0°, $\mu = 2.5 \text{ M}$ , $\lambda = 440 \text{ nm}$ , $[H^+] = 1.00 \text{ M}$ |                      |                    |                   |            |  |
|--|----------------------|--------------------|-------------------|------------|--|
| Exp.   | $10^2 [CrCl^{2+}]_0$ | $10^2 [Cr^{2+}]_0$ | $10^2 [V^{2+}]_0$ | $[Cl^-]_0$ | $k_{obs} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1})$ |
| 1  | 1.24                 | 8.0                | 7.60              | 0.100      | 0.0293                                     |
| 2  | 1.24                 | 8.0                | 7.60              | 0.200      | 0.0210                                     |
| 3  | 1.24                 | 8.0                | 7.60              | 0.250      | 0.0196                                     |
| 4  | 1.24                 | 8.0                | 7.60              | 0.400      | 0.0161                                     |
| 5  | 1.24                 | 8.0                | 7.60              | 0.500      | 0.0140                                     |
| 6  | 1.25                 | 8.0                | 7.60              | 0.600      | 0.0100                                     |

the reaction did not follow pseudo-first-order kinetics. Plots were curved upward near the start of a run, approximated linearity for much of the run, but became curved downward as the reaction neared completion. Some semi-quantitative observations on the curves were made as follows. The general shape of the anomalous rate curves persisted when  $[V^{2+}]$  and  $[CrCl^{2+}]$  were varied over sizeable limits. Moderate changes in  $[H^+]$  and in  $[Cl^-]$  did not appreciably affect the pattern although the pseudo rate constant was altered somewhat. Changes in  $[CrCl^{2+}]$  and  $[V^{2+}]$  did not produce large changes in the calculated instantaneous second-order rate constants  $k_1$  (Equation 69), indicating the problem probably did not arise from incorrect concentration dependences in the rate law. Chromium(III) was without effect on the pattern and on the rate.

Figure 17. Illustrating the chloride dependence of the observed second-order rate constant for the reaction of  $V^{2+}$  and  $CrCl^{2+}$  at  $25.0^\circ$  and  $[H^+] = 1.00 \text{ M}$  under steady-state conditions. In each run,  $[CrCl^{2+}]_0 = 0.012$ ,  $[V^{2+}]_0 = 0.076$ , and  $[Cr^{2+}]_0 = 0.08 \text{ M}$ . The solid line is that predicted from combination of 3 independently known rate constants, according to Equation 70, and corresponds to the values  $k_1 = 0.0409 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ,  $k_2 = 4.87 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ , and  $k_3 = 0.93 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ .



An attempt was made to learn whether the decrease in the apparent value of  $k_1$  (Equation 69) as the reaction progressed in the early stages could be attributed to a side reaction that consumed  $V^{2+}$ , thereby lowering its concentration. Samples from the reaction solution were removed intermittently, and the  $V^{2+}$  content of each analyzed by the spectrophotometric method based on  $Co(NH_3)_5Br^{2+}$ . The amount of cobalt(II) produced by this reaction was the same ( $\pm 2\%$ ), within experimental error, at all points during the run. Such experiments presumably verified the assumed catalytic stoichiometry. In fact, the experiment measured not  $[V^{2+}]$ , but the sum  $[V^{2+}] + [Cr^{2+}]$ , and showed only the constancy of total reducing strength.

The experiments that demonstrated most conclusively the complexities encountered and that provided the best clues to interpreting the complex kinetics were rate runs at 578 or 580 nm, an isosbestic point for  $Cr^{3+}$  and  $CrCl^{2+}$ . In such experiments the absorbance first fell with time, passed through a gradual minimum, then rose to very nearly its starting value. Such an observation is clearly inconsistent with occurrence of a single reaction. Consider the two-step reaction scheme shown earlier (Equations 59 and 60) under the circumstances where the intermediates  $V^{3+}$  and  $Cr^{2+}$  build up to appreciable levels. Since the molar absorptivities of these ions differ from those of the major species, such an occurrence will manifest itself spectrally. At  $\lambda = 578$  nm,

for example, conversion of  $V^{2+}$  ( $\epsilon$  3.8) to  $V^{3+}$  ( $\epsilon$  5.6) and conversion of  $CrCl^{2+}$  ( $\epsilon$  13.1) to  $Cr^{2+}$  ( $\epsilon$  2.3) rather than to  $Cr^{3+}$  ( $\epsilon$  13.1) would lead to the observed minimum in absorbance with time. According to this same scheme, the sum  $[V^{2+}] + [Cr^{2+}]$  would be constant, thereby accounting for the observed constancy of reducing strength.

Given that the demonstrated complexities in this system were due to the reactions cited, how does one handle the kinetic situation? The two differential equations associated with the reaction scheme outlined cannot be solved in closed form. In order to treat these nonsteady-state data a computer program was devised that would calculate individual concentrations and total absorbance as a function of time, given values for the rate constants  $k_1$ ,  $k_2$ , and  $k_3$  and given the initial concentrations and molar absorptivities of each species.<sup>13</sup>

The computer program utilized the Runge-Kutta method with Runge's coefficients to solve the differential equations in an iterative technique. It should be noted, however, that the program does not generate any values for rate constants. Rather, it utilizes the known values to compute concentrations and absorbances which can be compared with the observed spectral

---

<sup>13</sup>The author is grateful to Dr. T. W. Newton for help in formulating the program, and to Dr. J. P. Birk for adapting it to the problem in question in a form suited to the IBM 360 computer.

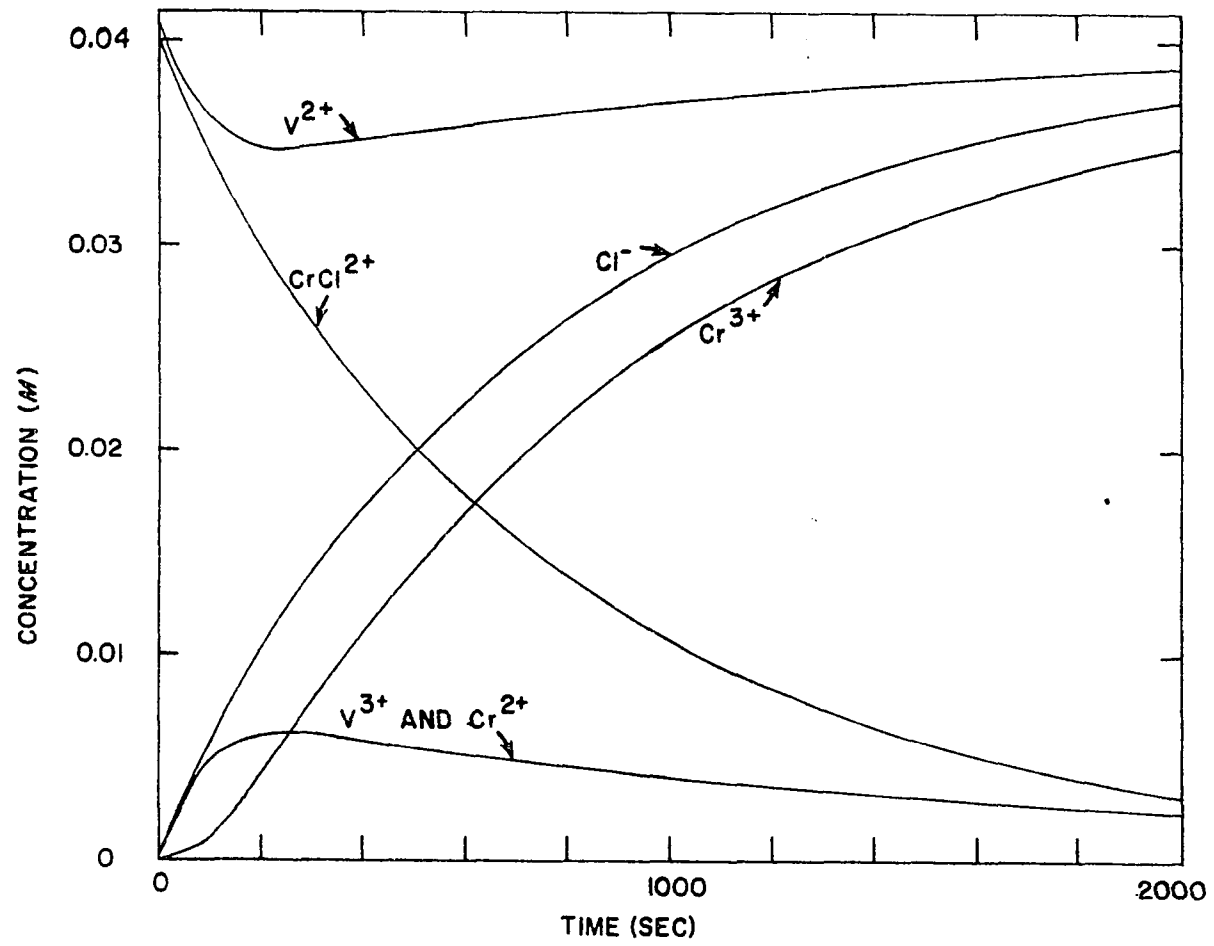


data. The value of  $k_1$  used in these computations was that derived from the steady-state experiments at the appropriate  $[H^+]$ .

A direct comparison of calculated absorbances with experimentally observed absorbances was limited by two factors. An unknown blank absorbance resulted from the thermostating compartment, the cell, and the water surrounding the cell. Since the primary comparison was not  $D_{\text{obsd}}$  and  $D_{\text{calcd}}$ , but  $(D_t - D_\infty)$ , obsd and calcd, the problem proved immaterial. Secondly, the uncertainty in the time elapsed between the initiation of the reaction and the first absorbance reading was variable. Values of 5-12 sec were estimated for cell mixing and placement in the spectrophotometer, but the value chosen did not critically affect the fit.

The utility of the program can be demonstrated best by examining the results it computed for the theoretical behavior of the nonsteady-state situation. Consider a particular run having  $[CrCl^{2+}]_0 = 0.0403$  and  $[V^{2+}]_0 = 0.0410 \text{ M}$  at  $1.00 \text{ M H}^+$ . Figure 18 illustrates the computed time dependence of every species. It is instructive to examine the results. The intermediates  $V^{3+}$  and  $Cr^{2+}$  rose rapidly to a maximum value and then decreased slowly. The maximum so achieved was appreciable; 15.3% of the initial  $CrCl^{2+}$  and  $V^{2+}$  had been converted to  $Cr^{2+}$  and  $V^{3+}$  at this point. Since the intermediates decayed relatively slowly once they had reached their

Figure 18. Concentrations of reactants, products, and intermediates as a function of time in a typical nonsteady-state experiment with  $[V^{2+}]_0 = 0.0410$ ,  $[CrCl^{2+}]_0 = 0.0403$ , at  $[H^+] = 1.00 \text{ M}$  and  $25.0^\circ$ . Lines shown here give the theoretical values computed from the assumed model with given rate constants, according to the Runge-Kutta computation



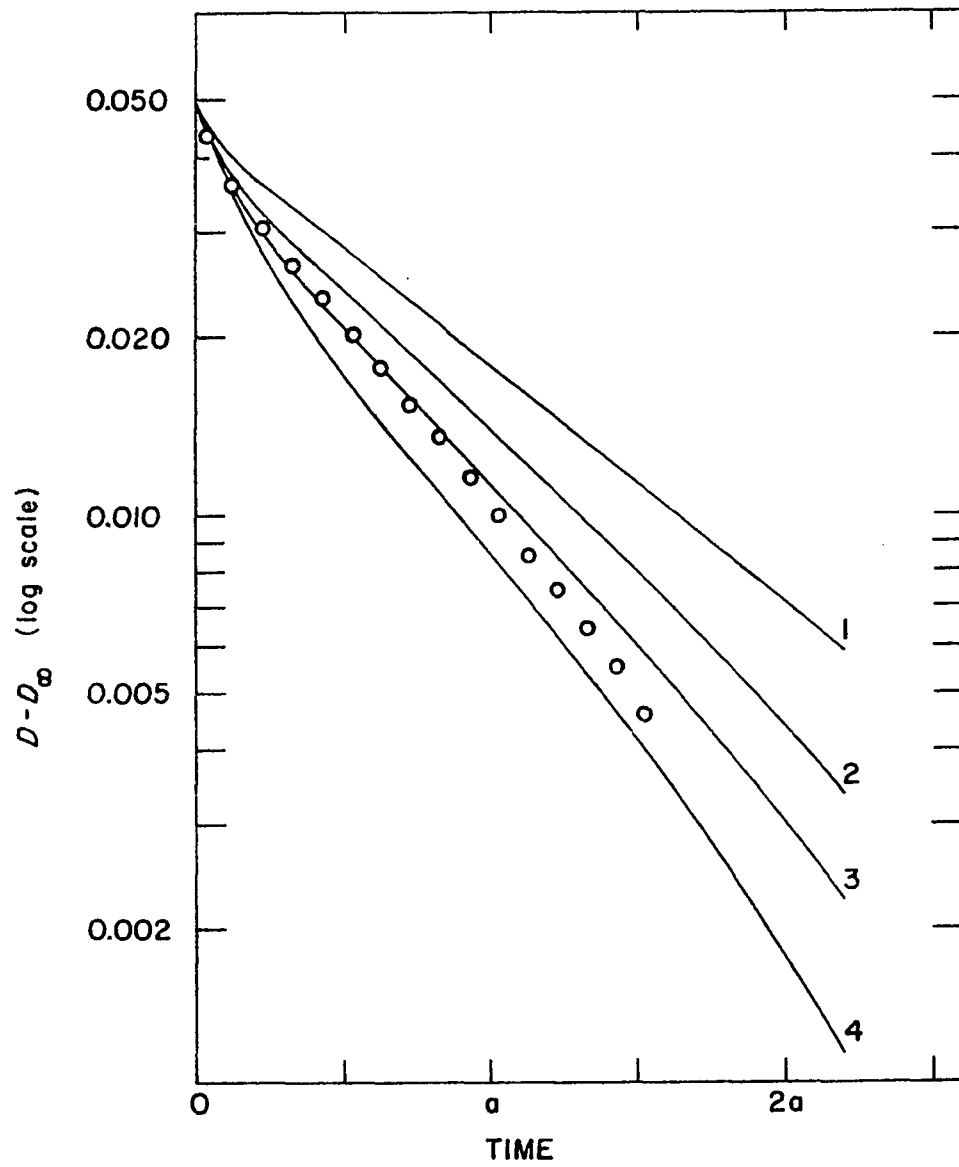
maximum values, past this point, and except for the final stages of reaction, plots of  $\ln (D_t - D_\infty)$  vs. time should be nearly linear, as observed.

In the early portion of each experiment, when  $[V^{3+}]$  and  $[Cr^{2+}]$  were yet increasing,  $[V^{2+}]$  was decreasing substantially. The decrease in  $[V^{2+}]$  would alone account for the unexpected curvature in the pseudo-first-order plots. The effect was accentuated in the absorbance values; gradual conversion of  $V^{2+}$  ( $\epsilon$  3.3) to  $V^{3+}$  ( $\epsilon$  5.4) caused the apparent rate constant to decrease with time. Very late in the run,  $-d[Cr^{2+}]/dt$  became of the same order of magnitude as  $-d[CrCl^{2+}]/dt$ , accounting for the downward curvature noted near the end of each run.

It is interesting to note that the computer treatment of the nonsteady-state behavior predicted an induction period in the rate of formation of chromium(III). Its rate then paralleled the rate of formation of chloride ion but  $[Cr^{3+}]$  always lagged behind  $[Cl^-]$  because of the induction period. The concentration of vanadium(II) reached a minimum early in the reaction and then was slowly replenished as the reaction proceeded to completion.

The absorbance-time pattern observed in experiments over the previously stated concentration ranges agreed rather closely with the computer-calculated values. A comparison of four experiments at varying  $[V^{2+}]$  is given in Figure 19, where the time scale has been normalized to compensate exactly

Figure 19. Observed and calculated absorbance values (2 cm optical path) in a nonsteady state experiment on  $V^{2+} + CrCl^{2+}$  plotted as  $(\underline{D} - \underline{D}_{\infty})$  (log scale) versus time. Conditions:  $[CrCl^{2+}]_0 = 0.0403$  at  $[H^+] = 1.00 M$  and  $25.0^\circ$ . Calculated lines are given for three other nonsteady state-runs at different  $[V^{2+}]$  successively higher by a factor of 2: (1) 0.0103, (2) 0.0205, (3) 0.0410 (data depicted), (4) 0.082. The time scales are successively shorter by factors of 2, the values of  $\underline{a}$  in runs 1-4 being 3200, 1600, 800, and 400 sec.



for variation in  $[V^{2+}]$  (i.e. were the steady-state approximation valid, all 4 plots would be linear and would coincide precisely). In addition, the data for one experiment are shown superimposed on the theoretical line. A comparison of the theoretical behavior under nonsteady-state conditions is most instructive.

The amount of vanadium(II) "catalyst" converted to  $V^{3+}$  is much less when the initial concentration of  $[V^{2+}] = 0.0103$  as compared with  $0.0821 \text{ M}$ , but the fraction of vanadium(II) as intermediate is significantly larger. Consider two runs with these values of  $[V^{2+}]_0$  and with  $[CrCl^{2+}]_0 = 0.0403$ . The maximum concentration of  $V^{3+}$  intermediate were  $3.4 \times 10^{-3}$  and  $9.3 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$ . These represent decreases of 33% and 11% from  $[V^{2+}]_0$ .

Chloride ion increased the rate at which intermediates reacted by the  $k_2$  pathway. It is useful to consider its effect in the nonsteady-state experiments. In two experiments with  $[CrCl^{2+}]_0 = 0.0403$ ,  $[V^{2+}]_0 = 0.0821$ , and  $[H^+] = 1.00 \text{ M}$ , having  $[Cl^-]_0 = 0$  and  $[Cl^-]_0 = 0.100 \text{ M}$  respectively, it was observed that there was greater curvature in the first-order plot for the run with added chloride ion. Initial rates in the two experiments were quite close, but the run with added chloride slowed down considerably more than the other. Again, the computer calculation based on the proposed mechanism agreed with this observation. This again is easily understood in

terms of the proposed mechanism: at higher  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  a greater fraction of the intermediates reverted to  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  thus delaying net aquation.

The computer program could be applied quite effectively to the previously cited data at the  $\text{CrCl}^{2+} - \text{Cr}^{3+}$  isosbestic point, 580 nm. The use of the known molar absorptivities appropriate to this wavelength yielded a computed absorbance-time trace with a minimum similar to that observed. Using the following absorptivities at  $\lambda = 580$  nm:

|                  |     |                    |      |
|------------------|-----|--------------------|------|
| $\nu^{2+}$       | 3.8 | $\text{Cr}^{3+}$   | 13.1 |
| $\nu^{3+}$       | 5.6 | $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$ | 13.1 |
| $\text{Cr}^{2+}$ | 2.3 |                    |      |

in a run with  $[\text{CrCl}^{2+}]_0 = 0.0200$ ,  $[\nu^{2+}]_0 = 0.0820$ ,  $[\text{Cl}^-]_0 = 0$  and  $[\text{H}^+] = 1.00 \text{ M}$ , the observed  $[\text{Cr}^{2+}]_{\text{max}}$  was  $0.0051 \text{ M}$  at ca. 210 sec, compared to the computed value of  $0.0058 \text{ M}$  at 220 sec. (Estimated error in experimental  $[\text{Cr}^{2+}]_{\text{max}}$  and  $t_{\text{max}}$  are 10% and 20 sec.) In the identical experiment but with added chloride,  $[\text{Cl}^-]_0 = 0.400$ , observed  $[\text{Cr}^{2+}]_{\text{max}} = 0.0036 \text{ M}$  at ca. 160 sec, and calculated  $[\text{Cr}^{2+}]_{\text{max}} = 0.0040 \text{ M}$  at 180 sec.

With regard to the general pattern of the reaction, several of the Runge-Kutta computations were performed for runs which presumably met the steady-state criterion. The experiments had added  $\nu^{3+}$  or  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$ , and the experimental absorbance values followed pseudo-first-order kinetics quite closely. The effect of adding one of these intermediates was considered



above. The predictions were borne out by these computations, and the fit of observed and calculated absorbance readings was again quite excellent. The latter computation had no merit in its own right; it served merely as a cross-check between the steady-state reasoning presented earlier and the correct formulation of the computer program.

Effect of  $[H^+]$  on the various rate constants In the original study of the reaction of  $V^{3+}$  and  $Cr^{2+}$  in perchlorate solution (34), the apparent second-order rate constant  $k_3$  was found to vary with  $[H^+]$  according to Equation 71. The data obtained here differ from the earlier in that they were obtained

$$k_3 = q/(r + [H^+]) \quad (71)$$

at a higher ionic strength. A plot of  $1/k_3$  vs.  $[H^+]$  is linear, and leads to the values  $q = 1.09 \text{ sec}^{-1}$  and  $r = 0.12 \text{ M}$  at  $25.0^\circ$ ,  $\mu = 2.5 \text{ M}$ , compared to  $q = 0.624 \text{ sec}^{-1}$  and  $r = 0.108 \text{ M}$  at  $\mu = 0.65 \text{ M}$  (34).

The values of the rate constants  $k_1$  and  $k_2$  in the rate terms  $k_1 [CrCl^{2+}][V^{2+}]$  and  $k_2[V^{3+}][Cr^{2+}][Cl^-]$  represent reactions with the same activated complex. The functional dependence of  $k_1$  upon  $[H^+]$  is given by the relation  $k_1 = e + f/[H^+]$  and  $k_2 = g + h/[H^+]$ . In fact, the interpretation offered above is that the two reactions are the reverse of one another. If such is the case, then the principle of microscopic reversibility requires that  $k_1/k_2 = e/g = f/h$ . The observed values of  $10^2 \times k_1/k_2$  are: 0.92, 0.92, 0.89, 1.00, 0.84  $\text{M}$  at  $[H^+] = 0.100$ ,

0.133, 0.200, 0.500, and 1.00 M. Except for the value at  $[H^+] = 0.500$  M, which was the condition where the anomalously low value of  $k_2$  was obtained, the rate constant ratio seems to be satisfactorily constant with varying  $[H^+]$ .

Greater precision was achieved for  $k_1$  than  $k_2$ . A plot of  $k_1$  vs.  $1/[H^+]$  (see Figure 20) was used to evaluate e and f, with the result that the following relation was found:  $k_1$  ( $M^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ) =  $0.038_4 + 0.0025/[H^+]$ . Likewise a plot of  $k_2$  vs.  $1/[H^+]$  led to the relation  $k_2$  ( $M^{-2} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ) =  $4.3 + 0.27/[H^+]$ .

Effect of temperature on  $k_2$  A few measurements of  $k_2$  were carried out at other temperatures. These are listed in Tables 51 and 52. At a single hydrogen ion concentration, 1.00 M, values of  $k_2$  are as follows:  $5.0^\circ$ ,  $0.90$ , and  $15.0^\circ$ ,  $2.21$   $M^{-2} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . Since  $k_2$  represents a composite rate constant, meaningful activation parameters cannot be computed from these data. The value of  $k_2$  is largely the contribution of the hydrogen ion independent term g at  $[H^+] = 1.00$  M, however, and at least approximate values for the activation parameters of rate constant g can be computed to be  $\Delta H^\ddagger = 13 \text{ kcal/mole}^{-1}$  and  $\Delta S^\ddagger = -11 \text{ cal/mole}^{-1} \text{ deg}^{-1}$ . Considering the low precision which we were able at present to evaluate  $k_2$ , it did not appear useful to carry out a detailed investigation of temperature effects.

Equilibrium involving  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  formation A value for the stability quotient of  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  at the ionic strength in question

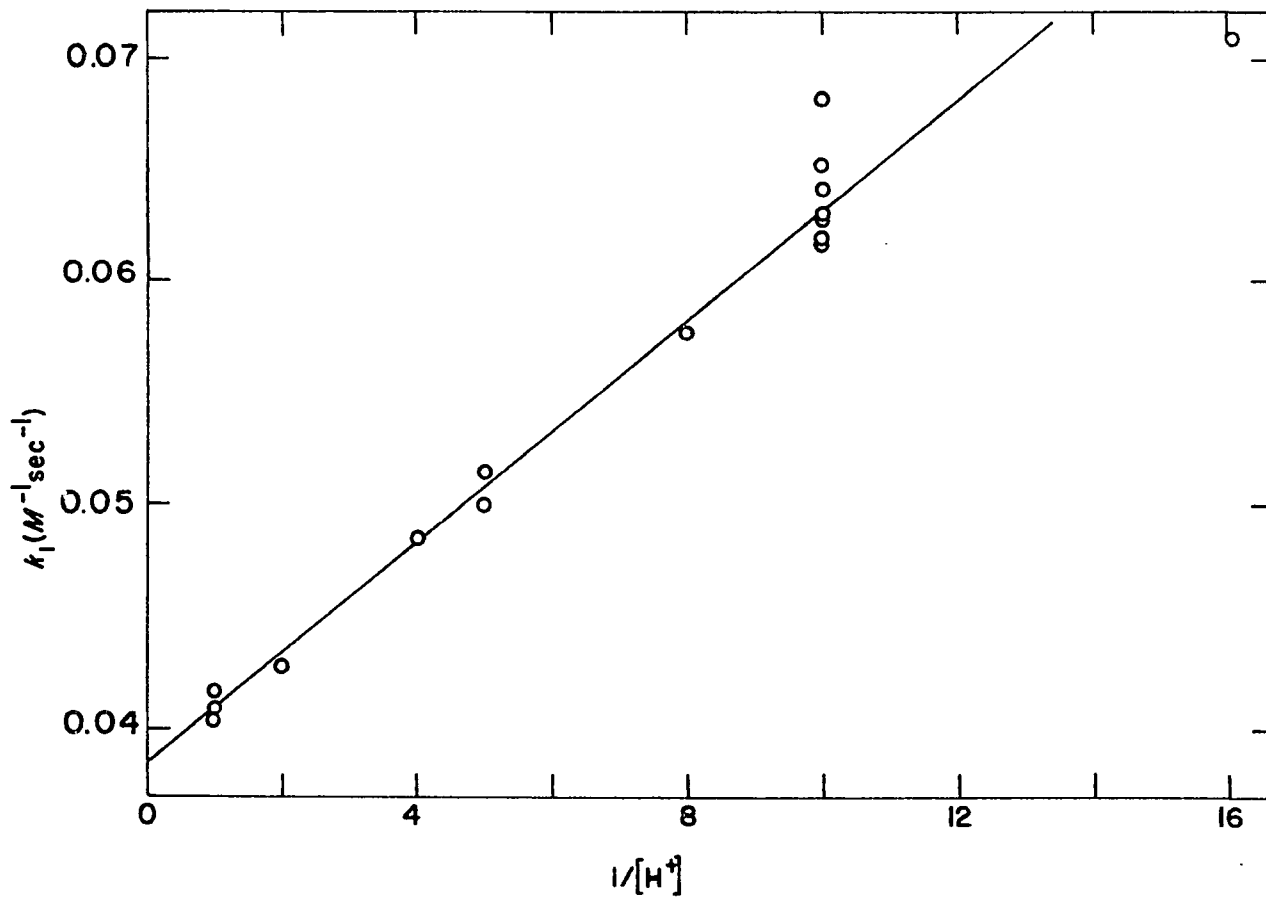


Figure 20. Illustrating the dependence of  $k_1$  upon  $[H^+]$  in a plot of  $k_1$  versus  $1/[H^+]$

Table 51. Rate constants for the reaction of  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  and  $\text{V}^{3+}$ 

Conditions:  $5.0^\circ$ ,  $\mu = 2.50 \text{ M}$  perchlorate and chloride solution,  
 $\lambda = 574 \text{ nm}$ ,  $[\text{H}^+] = 1.00 \text{ M}$

| Exp. | $[\text{Cl}^-]$ | $10^2[\text{Cr}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^2[\text{V}^{3+}]_0$ | $k_{\text{obs}} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1})$ |
|------|-----------------|--------------------------|-------------------------|---|
| 1    | 0               | 8.58                     | 1.42                    | 0.178   |
| 2    | 0               | 8.58                     | 1.42                    | 0.195   |
| 3    | 0               | 8.58                     | 1.42                    | 0.188   |
| 4    | 0.250           | 9.58                     | 0.790                   | 0.389   |
| 5    | 0.250           | 9.58                     | 0.790                   | 0.414   |
| 6    | 0.500           | 9.58                     | 0.790                   | 0.630   |
| 7    | 0.500           | 9.58                     | 0.790                   | 0.624   |
| 8    | 0.500           | 5.31                     | 0.839                   | 0.683   |
| 9    | 0.750           | 6.07                     | 0.790                   | 0.934   |
| 10   | 0.750           | 6.07                     | 0.790                   | 0.903   |
| 11   | 0.750           | 5.31                     | 0.829                   | 0.838   |
| 12   | 0.750           | 5.31                     | 0.829                   | 0.838   |
| 13   | 0.947           | 6.07                     | 0.790                   | 1.07  |
| 14   | 0.947           | 6.07                     | 0.790                   | 1.11  |
| 15   | 0.947           | 5.31                     | 0.829                   | 1.03  |
| 16   | 0.947           | 5.31                     | 0.829                   | 1.13  |

Table 52. Rate constants for the reaction of  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  and  $\text{V}^{3+}$ 

Conditions:  $15.0^\circ$ ,  $\mu = 2.50 \text{ M}$  perchlorate and chloride  
solution,  $\lambda = 574 \text{ nm}$ ,  $[\text{H}^+] = 1.00 \text{ M}$

| Exp. | $[\text{Cl}^-]$ | $10^2[\text{Cr}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^2[\text{V}^{3+}]_0$ | $k_{\text{obs}} (\text{M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1})$ |
|------|-----------------|--------------------------|-------------------------|---|
| 1    | 0               | 3.26                     | 0.940                   | 0.374   |
| 2    | 0               | 3.26                     | 0.940                   | 0.387   |
| 3    | 0.202           | 3.26                     | 0.940                   | 0.749   |
| 4    | 0.202           | 3.26                     | 0.940                   | 0.756   |
| 5    | 0.399           | 3.26                     | 0.940                   | 1.32  |
| 6    | 0.399           | 3.26                     | 0.940                   | 1.37  |
| 7    | 0.601           | 3.26                     | 0.940                   | 1.63  |
| 8    | 0.601           | 3.26                     | 0.940                   | 1.77  |
| 9    | 0.947           | 5.21                     | 0.792                   | 2.19  |
| 10   | 0.947           | 5.21                     | 0.792                   | 2.19  |
| 11   | 0.947           | 5.21                     | 0.792                   | 2.26  |

was not available. Baltisberger and King (35) and Hale and King (72) had reported values for  $Q_1 = [\text{CrCl}^{2+}]/[\text{Cr}^{3+}][\text{Cl}^-]$ . Values of  $Q_1$  extrapolated to 25.0° are 0.105, 0.072, 0.094, and 0.32  $\text{M}^{-1}$  at  $\mu = 0.19, 0.96, 0.98,$  and  $4.0 \text{ M}$ , respectively.

Because of the previous rate measurements, it was necessary to evaluate  $Q_1$  at  $\mu = 2.50 \text{ M}$  and 25.0°. A total of 17 solutions was studied, 11 of which started with  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$  (0.04-0.1  $\text{M}$ ),  $\text{Cl}^-$  (0.05-0.5  $\text{M}$ ) and the remaining 6 with  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  (0.1-0.2  $\text{M}$ ). The latter series also contained added  $\text{Cl}^-$  (0.05-0.5  $\text{M}$ ). Table 53 presents these results. The average equilibrium quotient is  $Q_1 = 0.060 \pm 0.007 \text{ M}^{-1}$  when all experiments are considered. The precision of experiments 2, 3, 10-17 is higher due to the ease of analyzing the higher concentrations of  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$ . The average of these experiments is  $Q_1 = 0.058 \pm 0.003 \text{ M}$ .

Table 53. Evaluation of the equilibrium quotient,  $Q_1$ , for the equilibrium involving  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$ ,  $\text{Cl}^-$  and  $\text{CrCl}^{2+}$   
 $\mu = 2.50 \text{ M}$ ,  $25.0^\circ$

| Exp. | $10^2[\text{Cr}^{3+}]_0$ | $10^2[\text{Cl}^-]_0$ | $10^2[\text{CrCl}^{2+}]_0$ | $10^2[\text{CrCl}^{2+}]_{\text{eq}}^{\text{a}}$ | $10^2 Q_1$<br>( $\text{M}^{-1}$ ) <sup>a, b</sup> |
|------|--------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------|---|---|
| 1    | 3.96                     | 10.0                  |                            | 0.297   | 7.57  |
| 2    | 3.96                     | 50.3                  |                            | 0.111   | 5.76  |
| 3    | 3.96                     | 50.3                  |                            | 0.121   | 6.25  |
| 4    | 3.96                     | 5.03                  |                            | 0.0162  | 8.16  |
| 5    | 3.96                     | 5.03                  |                            | 0.0134  | 6.78  |
| 6    | 9.98                     | 10.0                  |                            | 0.0464  | 4.69  |
| 7    | 9.98                     | 10.0                  |                            | 0.0484  | 4.90  |
| 8    | 3.96                     | 10.0                  |                            | 0.0273  | 6.96  |
| 9    | 3.96                     | 10.0                  |                            | 0.0241  | 6.12  |
| 10   | 9.98                     | 50.0                  |                            | 0.218   | 5.39  |
| 11   | 9.98                     | 50.0                  |                            | 0.256   | 5.30  |
| 12   | 9.98                     | 9.87                  | 20.0                       | 0.487   | 5.61  |
| 13   | 9.98                     | 9.87                  | 20.0                       | 0.520   | 6.01  |
| 14   | 9.98                     | 50.0                  | 10.0                       | 0.628   | 5.47  |
| 15   | 9.98                     | 50.0                  | 10.0                       | 0.653   | 5.70  |
| 16   | 9.98                     | 5.04                  | 10.0                       | 0.178   | 6.07  |
| 17   | 9.98                     | 5.03                  | 10.0                       | 0.179   | 6.09  |

<sup>a</sup>Two separate determinations of  $[\text{CrCl}^{2+}]_{\text{eq}}$  per experiment.

$$^{\text{b}}Q_1 = [\text{CrCl}^{2+}]/[\text{Cr}^{3+}][\text{Cl}^-].$$

## INTERPRETATION AND DISCUSSION

## Vanadium(II) - Copper(II) Reaction

Activation parameters      The rate constants were fit to the Eyring relation using a computer program to find values of  $\Delta H^\ddagger$  and  $\Delta S^\ddagger$  that best fit the observed rate constants. The values of the activation parameters so obtained are  $\Delta H^\ddagger = 11.3 \pm 0.1$  kcal/mole and  $\Delta S^\ddagger = -14.1 \pm 0.5$  cal/mole-deg. With these parameters the observations are reproduced to an average deviation of 3.0% and with a maximum deviation of 8.6%. The calculated values of  $k$  are  $13.1 \pm 0.16$ ,  $26.4 \pm 0.15$ , and  $50.7 \pm 0.4$   $\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1}$  at the three temperatures studied.

Following the procedure of Newton and Rabideau (73), the following equation for the net activation process can be written,



Based on the known molar entropy  $\bar{S}^0 = -23.6$  eu for  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  (74) and the estimated value  $\bar{S}^0 = -23$  eu for  $\text{V}^{2+}$  (75), the molar entropy of the transition state is  $-61 \pm 3$  eu. Newton and Baker (76) have pointed out the close correlation of the overall charge on a transition state and its entropy for a variety of reactions covering many different metal ions and a considerable range of observed  $\Delta S^\ddagger$  values. The entropy

computed here, -61 eu, lies in the range -60 to -80 eu in which almost all of the entropies of transition states with 4+ charge lie.

Reaction mechanism      The net equation suggests that the mechanism is a simple one electron process. Other mechanisms are consistent with the kinetic data but the 1- equivalent reaction between the hydrated cations seems the more probable mechanism, since it produces the desired products in a single step. No experimental evidence for the presence of an intermediate was obtained.

Does the reaction proceed by an inner-sphere or outer-sphere mechanism? The question of whether one water molecule occupies the primary coordination sphere of both cations in the transition state cannot be answered directly, since the products exchange with solvent at a rate high compared to that of oxidation-reduction. The question of mechanism in this case is a very subtle one. Conclusions drawn from these arguments depend upon the weight given to the various lines of evidence.

A very plausible argument can be advanced in favor of an outer-sphere mechanism. The lack of an appreciable reaction path involving a hydroxo complex has been cited in previous cases as one characteristic of many processes (6, 77-79) known to follow an outer-sphere mechanism, in contrast to the dominance of the hydroxo path in reactions that proceed by inner-sphere mechanisms. The lack of a dependence of the



$\text{Cu}^{2+}-\text{V}^{2+}$  reaction rate upon  $[\text{H}^+]$  stands in sharp contrast to the result found for the reduction of  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$ , where the rate term varying as  $1/[\text{H}^+]$  predominates. The stoichiometry of the latter reaction is parallel to the present reaction, but there are two independent transition states  $[\text{CrCu}^{4+}]^\ddagger$  and  $[\text{Cr}(\text{OH})\text{Cu}^{3+}]^\ddagger$ , with the latter making the more important contribution even at  $[\text{H}^+] = 1 \text{ M}$ .

The reaction studied here has a rate constant ( $26.4 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  at  $25.0^\circ$ ) considerably higher than that for the analogous term in the  $\text{Cr}^{2+}-\text{Cu}^{2+}$  reaction ( $0.17 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  at  $25.0^\circ$ ). The rate ratio is thus  $\sim 150$ . Sutin has recently applied the Marcus relations to rate comparisons of a similar nature with considerable success (3). The equation for the comparison of two reactions with a species in common is

$$k_{12}/k_{13} = [(k_2/k_3)K_{23}]^{1/2} \quad (73)$$

where  $k_2$ ,  $k_3$  represent the electron exchange rates and  $K_{23}$  the equilibrium constant. The rate ratio so calculated is  $\geq 0.56$ , using second-order exchange rate constants of  $1.0 \times 10^{-2} \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  for  $\text{V}^{2+}-\text{V}^{3+}$  (80) and  $\leq 1.90 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  for  $\text{Cr}^{2+}-\text{Cr}^{3+}$  (81) and an equilibrium quotient of  $1/1700$  which is the value obtained in the  $\text{V}^{2+}-\text{CrCl}^{2+}$  reaction. If the exchange rate for the  $\text{Cr}^{2+}-\text{Cr}^{3+}$  is some 250 times smaller than the minimum cited above, then the rate ratios are in good accord. The generalization has frequently been made

that for reactions of similar mechanisms the more favorable reaction generally proceeds at the higher rate. Use of the reverse trend observed here as evidence for the mechanisms being different is not very convincing when the rate ratio calculations are considered.

The identification of the products of the electron transfer process has shown directly and unambiguously that the reactions of vanadium(II) with  $\text{CrSCN}^{2+}$  (77),  $\text{VO}^{2+}$  (82),  $\text{cis-Co(en)}_2(\text{N}_3)_2^+$  (83), and  $\text{Co(NH}_3)_5(\text{C}_2\text{O}_4)^+$  (84) proceed mainly by inner-sphere mechanisms. The rate constants for these reactions range from 1.6 to  $45 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . The rate of formation of  $\text{V}^{3+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$  in this case is quite similar to the previously cited rates and the rate of  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  exchange on  $\text{V(H}_2\text{O)}_6^{2+}$ , which has been variously estimated at  $10\text{-}120 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  (77). Sutin has suggested, that in some processes at least, the rate of entry of a bridging ligand to the coordination sphere of  $\text{V}^{2+}$  is a major factor in dictating the rate. At least a part of the evidence for this proposal is that in many cases the rate of oxidation-reduction has proven to be quite close to the estimated V(II) - solvent exchange rate. Table 54 lists several examples of rates of substitution and of electron transfer reactions involving vanadium(II) which are in the range  $1\text{-}50 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . The case in question,  $\text{V}^{2+} + \text{Cu}^{2+}$ , appears to be quite consistent with the other cited examples. If an inner-sphere mechanism is thus obtained, two points remain to be answered. (1) Why

Table 54. Rates of substitution and of electron transfer reactions involving vanadium(II)

| Conditions: 25.0°, $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$             |  |                                 |                                    |        |
|---|--|---------------------------------|------------------------------------|--------|
| Reaction  | $k(\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1})$         | $\Delta\bar{H}^\ddagger$ (kcal) | $\Delta\bar{S}^\ddagger$ (cal/deg) | Ref    |
| $\text{V}^{2+} + \text{SCN}^-$                        | $15^{\text{a}} \text{-----} 28^{\text{b}}$ | 13.5                            | -2                                 | 85, 86 |
| $\text{V}^{2+} + \text{Cu}^{2+}$                      | 26.4                                       | 11.3                            | -14.1                              |        |
| $\text{V}^{2+} + \text{CrSCN}^{2+}$                   | 7.1  | 12.5                            | -12                                | 77     |
| $\text{V}^{2+} + \text{VO}^{2+}$                      | $1.6^{\text{c}}$                           | 12.8                            | -16.5                              | 82     |
| $\text{V}^{2+} + \text{cis-Co(en)}_2(\text{N}_3)_2^+$ | 32.9                                       |                                 |                                    | 83     |
| $\text{V}^{2+} + \text{RX}^{2+}$                      |  |                                 |                                    |        |
| X = azide   | 13   | 11.7                            | -14                                | 5      |
| binoxalate  | 12.5                                       | 12.2                            | -13                                | 84     |
| oxalate   | 45   |                                 |                                    | 84     |
| glyoxalate  | 8.2  | 11.0                            | -17                                | 84     |
| pyruvate  | 10.2                                       | 11.6                            | -15                                | 84     |
| trimethylpyruvate                                     | 2.1  | 11.9                            | -17                                | 84     |
| oxamate   | 20.7                                       | 11.6                            | -14                                | 84     |

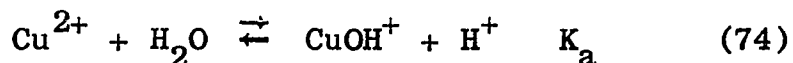
<sup>a</sup> 24°.

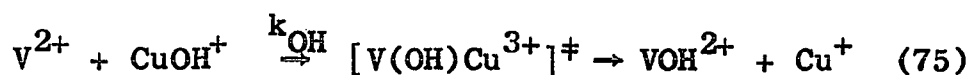
<sup>b</sup>  $\mu = 0.84 \text{ M}$ .

<sup>c</sup>  $\mu = 2.0 \text{ M}$ .

is the rate of  $V(H_2O)_6^{2+}$  substitution relevant in dictating the rate of formation of the inner-sphere complex when the substitution rate of  $Cu^{2+}(aq)$  is so high? (2) Why is the hydroxide bridged path an unimportant reaction path in this case?

Considerable precedent exists for assuming that the bridging ligand must originate from the oxidizing agent. The basis of this contention is that in all inner-sphere reactions, insofar as the author is aware, the bridging ligand is coordinated to the oxidizing agent prior to formation of the transition state, and not to the reducing agent. The observation however may be due to the difficulty of finding systems with an inert reducing agent and a labile oxidizing agent that reverse labilities after electron transfer. The assumption of the origin of the bridging ligand on the oxidizing agent is not a trivial one. If this is a necessary condition for inner-sphere mechanisms the two points previously mentioned are quite easily answered. (1) The substitution rate of  $V(H_2O)_6^{2+}$  will be the maximum rate of the oxidation process when the bridging,  $H_2O$ , ligand originates on  $Cu^{2+}(aq)$ . (2) The absence of an inverse acid term is thus expected after the following consideration. The hydroxide bridged path would be represented by the following sequence





according to which the total rate, including the aquo path, would be

$$k' = k_{H_2O} + k/[H^+] = k_{H_2O} + k_{OH} K_a/[H^+] \quad (76)$$

Since  $K_a \sim 10^{-7}$  M, and since  $k_{OH}$  has a maximum value of  $120 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  (the inner-sphere rate being limited by V(II) -  $H_2O$  exchange), so that the resulting rate constant would be

$$k = 26.4 + 1.2 \times 10^{-5}/[H^+] \quad (77)$$

The second term would contribute a negligible part to the observed rate; for all practical purposes, the rate would appear to remain independent of  $[H^+]$ . Thus the failure of an inner-sphere reaction to exhibit the expected large  $k_{OH}/k_{H_2O}$  ratio arises from the leveling of  $k_{OH}$  and  $k_{H_2O}$  by the V(II) -  $H_2O$  exchange rate.

It is of interest in this regard that Dodel and Taube (87) based part of their argument for an outer-sphere mechanism for  $V^{2+} + Co(NH_3)_5OH_2^{3+}$ , on the lack of an inverse acid term. Using the following calculations involving rate constants and the acid dissociation constant for  $ROH^{2+}$  (88), it is apparent that in an inner-sphere mechanism the  $k_{OH}$  term would not be detectable. In an inner-sphere reaction the bridging ligand must originate on  $ROH_2^{3+}$  due to the inertness

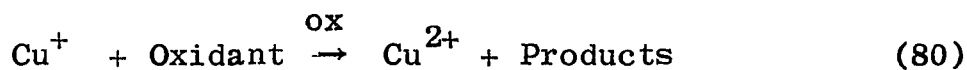
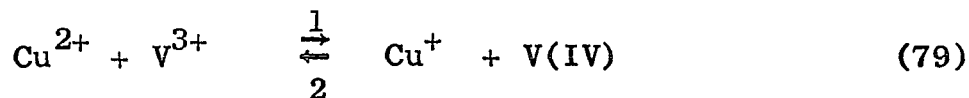
of this complex to oxygen exchange. The hydroxide bridged path would therefore result from  $\text{ROH}^{2+} + \text{V}^{2+}$  and the apparent rate constant would be  $k = k_{\text{OH}} K_a$ . Using the recently determined value (87) of the acid dissociation constant for  $\text{ROH}_2^{3+}$ ,  $\text{p}K_a = 6.216$ , the following is obtained. The composite rate constant, Equation 78, has the values;  $k_{\text{H}_2\text{O}} = 0.53 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  (87), and

$$k' = k_{\text{H}_2\text{O}} + k/[\text{H}^+] \quad (78)$$

$k \leq 7 \times 10^{-6} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . According to this point of view the lack of a large  $k_{\text{OH}}/k_{\text{H}_2\text{O}}$  values does not, in this instance, constitute an indication of an outer-sphere mechanism, but rather is attributed to a leveling of the two rate values by the substitution rate of  $\text{V}(\text{H}_2\text{O})_6^{2+}$ .

#### Vanadium(III) - Copper(II) Reaction

Reaction scheme Because of the complexities of this system, considerable evidence supporting the reaction scheme has been obtained. The proposed mechanism is a one electron transfer producing the intermediate,  $\text{Cu}^+$ , at a steady-state concentration, followed by a rapid reaction between the intermediate and the oxidizing agent. This reaction scheme is outlined in Equations 79, 80, and 81.



This mechanism demands the following general rate expression

$$\frac{-d[\text{V}^{3+}]}{dt} = \frac{k_1 k_{\text{ox}} [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0 [\text{V}^{3+}] [\text{Ox}]}{k_2 [\text{V(IV)}] + k_{\text{ox}} [\text{Ox}]} \quad (82)$$

which simplifies to

$$-d[\text{V}^{3+}]/dt = k_1 [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0 [\text{V}^{3+}] \quad (83)$$

with the restriction that  $k_{\text{ox}} [\text{Ox}] \gg k_2 [\text{V(IV)}]$ .

There are seven major points that support the proposed reaction scheme. (1) The observed rate law, Equation 83, is valid over an extensive range of concentration variations of  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$ , oxidant, and  $\text{V}^{3+}$ . (2) The observed rate law and rate constant is not a function of the oxidant used, as was observed with  $\text{Fe}^{3+}$  (32),  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{RCl}^{2+}$  and trans- $\text{Co(en)}_2\text{Cl}_2^+$ . This is true in general with the restriction that  $k_{\text{ox}} [\text{Ox}] \gg k_2 [\text{V(IV)}]$  as was the case in these examples;

$$k_{\text{Fe}} = 1.61 \times 10^{-5} / [\text{H}^+] \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}, \mu = 1.00 \text{ M (LiClO}_4\text{)};$$

$$k_{\text{RBr}} = 7.2 \times 10^5 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}, \mu = 1.00 \text{ M (LiClO}_4\text{)};$$

$$k_{\text{RC1}} = 1.13 \times 10^5 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}, \mu = 3.00 \text{ M (LiClO}_4\text{)};$$

$$k_{\text{trans}} \geq 1 \times 10^7 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}, \mu = 0.20 \text{ M (LiClO}_4\text{)}.$$

The observation that  $\text{RNCS}^{2+}$  resulted in the formation of a precipitate of  $\text{CuNCS}$  is also consistent with the proposed detailed scheme. (3) The observed two stage absorbance traces when  $[\text{RBr}^{2+}]_0 < [\text{V}^{3+}]_0$  also supports the sequence proposed. Independent treatment of the data from both stages yielded values for  $k_1$  that were in good agreement with other observations. (4) The direct measurement of the rate of reaction of  $\text{V}^{3+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  and the resulting  $k_1$  is very convincing evidence that the catalytic rate studies measure  $k_1$  also. (5) The retarding effect of high concentrations of added  $\text{V(IV)}$ , removing the previously cited inequality, is completely consistent both qualitatively and quantitatively. (6) The form of the rate law when corrected for medium effects is compatible with the form of the rate law for the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{V(IV)}$  as demanded by microscopic reversibility. Conclusions regarding medium effects are discussed in the next section. (7) The comparison of activation parameters and  $\overline{\Delta H}^0$ ,  $\overline{\Delta S}^0$  for reaction show the investigated rate process to be the reverse of the reaction between  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{V(IV)}$ . Computations of this are discussed later.

With regard to point two, the agreement between the data of Higginson and Sykes (32) in  $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M (NaClO}_4\text{)}$  and this



work with  $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M}$  ( $\text{LiClO}_4$ ) is considered good. Table 55 lists a comparison of these results.

Table 55. A comparison of  $k_{\text{app}}$  ( $\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1}$ ) with data of Higginson and Sykes<sup>b</sup>

| H+   | 25.0°             |                   |                   | 15.0°             |                   |                   |
|------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|
|      | Li <sup>+</sup> a | Na <sup>+</sup> a | Na <sup>+</sup> b | Li <sup>+</sup> a | Na <sup>+</sup> a | Na <sup>+</sup> b |
| 0.70 | 0.498             | 0.444             | 0.405             | 0.150             | 0.131             | 0.13              |
| 1.00 | 0.352             | 0.322             | 0.300             | 0.108             | 0.0954            | 0.090             |
| 1.80 | 0.205             | 0.196             | 0.190             | 0.0631            | 0.0582            | 0.0588            |
| 2.67 | 0.144             | 0.144             | 0.145             | 0.0450            | 0.0430            | 0.0445            |

<sup>a</sup>This work.

<sup>b</sup>Higginson and Sykes, Reference 32.

The precipitation of  $\text{CuBr(s)}$  was avoided by the low concentration of both  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{Br}^-$ . Assuming  $[\text{Cu}^+]$  obeys the steady-state relation, its concentration is given by Equation 84.

$$[\text{Cu}^+]_{\text{ss}} = k_1 [\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0 [\text{V}^{3+}] / k_{\text{RBr}} [\text{RBr}^{2+}] \quad (84)$$

The condition for no formation of precipitate is

$$[\text{Cu}^+][\text{Br}^-] < 5.3 \times 10^{-9} \text{ M}^2 \quad (\text{Reference 68}) \quad (85)$$

This leads to the following inequality:

$$[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0 [\text{V}^{3+}] [\text{Br}^-] / [\text{RBr}^{2+}] < 1.5 \times 10^{-3} \quad (86)$$

at  $[H^+] = 0.210 \text{ M}$ .

Experiment number 40, page 57, had conditions that were most favorable to producing a precipitate. After 50% reaction the quantity  $[Cu^{2+}]_0[V^{3+}][Br^-]/[RBr^{2+}]$  was equal to  $5.2 \times 10^{-5}$ , thus no precipitate should be formed in any of the experiments, and none was observed.

In the experiments with  $RNCS^{2+}$ , the conditions for formation of no precipitate are:

$$[Cu^+][NCS^-] < 5 \times 10^{-15} \text{ M}^2 \text{ (Reference 68) (87)}$$

The inequality becomes approximately

$$[Cu^{2+}]_0[V^{3+}][NCS^-]/[RNCS^{2+}] < 1.4 \times 10^{-14} \quad (88)$$

at  $[H^+] = 1.00$ , using  $k_{RNCS} \sim 1 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ .

The initial conditions of these experiments were:

$$[Cu^{2+}]_0 = 1.60 \times 10^{-2} \text{ M} \quad [V^{3+}]_0 = 7.5 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M}, \quad [RNCS^{2+}]_0 = 1.4 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}, \text{ and } [H^+] = 1.00 \text{ M}.$$

Thus after 1% reaction the solubility product was greatly exceeded. The quantity  $[Cu^{2+}]_0[V^{3+}][NCS^-]/[RNCS^{2+}]$  would be  $1.2 \times 10^{-8}$  after 1% reaction.

Acid dependence and medium effects      Since the rate term  $h/[H^+]$  carries the bulk of the reaction, the interpretation of the less important rate term  $g$  cannot necessarily be made in terms of a genuine reaction pathway with transition state  $[VCu^{5+}]^\ddagger$ . It is pertinent to consider whether this rate

term could arise from a reasonable medium effect on the rate constant  $h$ .

Consider the changes in activity coefficients that may occur when equal concentrations of  $H^+$  and  $Li^+$  or  $H^+$  and  $Na^+$  are traded for one another in a medium that is otherwise constant and that contains  $ClO_4^-$  as the only anion. Following Harned's (89) rule, and assuming only a single rate term varying as  $1/[H^+]$  is important, the relation becomes

$$k_{app} = \{h^0/[H^+]\} \exp(\beta[H^+]) = h^0\beta + h^0/[H^+] \quad (89)$$

where  $h^0$  represents an intrinsic rate constant in the absence of such medium effects. This relation has the same form as the apparent rate constant, Equation 90, and the rate

$$k_{app} = g + h/[H^+] \quad (90)$$

constant  $g$  is thus,  $g = h^0\beta$ . It is thus realized that a medium effect can appear as a small apparent rate term in the kinetic expression. Values of  $h^0$  and  $\beta$  are listed in Table 56. The values of  $\beta$  appear to be in reasonable accord with those typical of what one generally finds in a situation similar to this. For a replacement of  $H^+$  by  $Li^+$  in 1.00 M perchlorate solution, a value of 0.1 or less for  $\beta$  represents a reasonable medium effect and 0.2 or less for replacement of  $H^+$  by  $Na^+$ . The observation that the activity coefficient of hydrogen ion is more nearly constant in a medium of  $Li^+$

Table 56. Value of  $h^0$  and  $\beta$  for the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  and  $\text{V}^{3+}$ 

| Medium        | Temp. | $h^0 (\underline{M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1})$ | $\beta$ |
|---------------|-------|---|---------|
| $\text{Li}^+$ | 15.0  | 0.0999                                      | 0.076   |
| $\text{Li}^+$ | 25.0  | 0.366                                       | 0.054   |
| $\text{Li}^+$ | 35.1  | 0.981                                       | 0.085   |
| $\text{Na}^+$ | 15.0  | 0.0837                                      | 0.140   |
| $\text{Na}^+$ | 25.0  | 0.284                                       | 0.134   |
| $\text{Na}^+$ | 35.0  | 0.852                                       | 0.130   |

rather than  $\text{Na}^+$  is also consistent with more general observations (90). For these reasons the rate term  $g[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0[\text{V}^{3+}]$  probably does not represent a genuine reaction path,  $[\text{VCu}^{5+}]^\ddagger$ , but may result largely from effects of non-constant activity coefficients.

The true form of the ratelaw for the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  and  $\text{V}^{3+}$  after correction for medium effects is

$$-d[\text{V}^{3+}]/dt = h_f[\text{Cu}^{2+}]_0[\text{V}^{3+}]/[\text{H}^+] \quad (91)$$

At high acid the rate constants determined in  $\text{LiClO}_4$  and  $\text{NaClO}_4$  media must agree because of the similarity of the media, the agreement is very good in this respect as shown in Table 57.

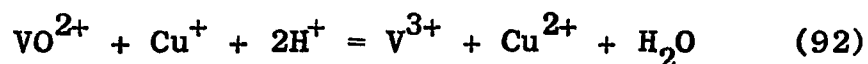
Table 57. Comparison of  $k_{app}$  ( $M^{-1} sec^{-1}$ ) at high acid in  $Li^+$  and  $Na^+$  media

| $H^+$ | 25.0   |        | 15.0                |                     | 35.0   |        |
|-------|--------|--------|---------------------|---------------------|--------|--------|
|       | $Li^+$ | $Na^+$ | $Li^+$              | $Na^+$              | $Li^+$ | $Na^+$ |
| 2.00  | 0.184  | 0.178  | 0.0561              | 0.0537              | 0.569  | 0.533  |
| 2.85  | 0.135  | 0.139  | 0.0428 <sup>a</sup> | 0.0422 <sup>a</sup> | 0.419  | 0.408  |

$$^a[H^+] = 2.75 \underline{M}.$$

Microscopic reversibility and equilibrium Shaw and Espenson<sup>6</sup>

have shown that reaction 92 does not contain a rate term



of the form  $k_r''[VO^{2+}][Cu^+][H^+]^2$ . In their study such a term would have carried at least 30% of the reaction at  $[H^+] = 3.00 \underline{M}$  and this was definitely not observed. These results are consistent with the conclusions of this study indicating that no true kinetic term  $g[Cu^{2+}]_0[V^{3+}]$  exists. It is concluded that the earlier catalytic rate data of Higginson and Sykes (32) contained a term  $g[Cu^{2+}]_0[V^{3+}]$  that was a result of medium effects upon exchange of  $Na^+$  for  $H^+$  at constant ionic strength.

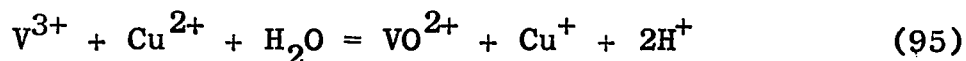
The rate expressions, Equations 93 and 94

$$d[V^{3+}]/dt = k_r[V(IV)][Cu^+][H^+] \quad (93)$$

and

$$-d[V^{3+}]/dt = k_f[Cu^{2+}]_0[V^{3+}]/[H^+] \quad (94)$$

are compatible according to microscopic reversibility and may be used to calculate the equilibrium quotient of reaction 95.



where  $K = k_f/k_r$ . The equilibrium constant so calculated is a function of the medium is a result of the reaction,  $Cu^{2+} + V^{3+}$  having a medium effect. For these calculations the rate law, Equation 94, was assumed valid. Three equilibrium constants may be calculated which correspond to the three different media:  $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M}$ ,  $HClO_4$ ,  $LiClO_4$  and  $NaClO_4$ . In order to make the calculation for a medium of  $NaClO_4$ , it was necessary to assume that  $k_r$  (Shaw and Espenson data<sup>6</sup>) had the same value in a medium of  $3.00 \text{ M}$  ionic strength maintained with  $NaClO_4$  as was experimentally observed in  $3.00 \text{ M}$  ( $LiClO_4$ ); this is probably valid since the value was the same in  $3.00 \text{ M}$   $HClO_4$  as in  $3.00 \text{ M}$   $LiClO_4$ . The rate constant  $h_f$  was evaluated in a medium of  $HClO_4$  by using the value of  $k_{app}$  at  $[H^+] = 2.85 \text{ M}$ ,  $h_f$  was evaluated for a medium of  $LiClO_4$  by using the value of  $k_{app}$  at  $[H^+] = 0.210 \text{ M}$  ( $LiClO_4$ ) and similarly for a medium of  $NaClO_4$ . The results are tabulated in Table 58.

Activation and reaction enthalpies and entropies      The individual rate constants were fit to the Eyring relation using a nonlinear least-squares computer program (64). The activation parameters from the studies in both  $LiClO_4$  and

Table 58. Equilibrium constant for the reaction of  $V^{3+}$  and  $Cu^{2+}$ ,  $25.0^\circ$

|       | 3.00 <u>M</u> ( $HClO_4$ )      | 1.00 <u>M</u> ( $HClO_4$ )      | 3.00 <u>M</u> ( $LiClO_4$ )       | 3.00 <u>M</u> ( $NaClO_4$ )       |
|-------|---------------------------------|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| $k_f$ | $0.388 \pm .006$                | $0.220 \pm .002$                | $0.340 \pm .007$                  | $0.291 \pm .004$                  |
| $k_r$ | $384 \pm 14$                    | $153 \pm 2$                     | $384 \pm 14$                      | $384 \pm 14$                      |
| $K$   | $(1.01 \pm .05) \times 10^{-3}$ | $(1.44 \pm .03) \times 10^{-3}$ | $(0.885 \pm .053) \times 10^{-3}$ | $(0.758 \pm .039) \times 10^{-3}$ |

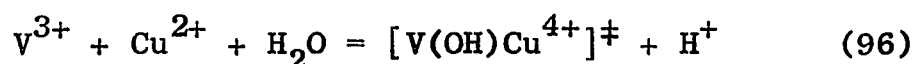
$\text{NaClO}_4$  media,  $\mu = 3.00 \text{ M}$  are used in the following calculations.

The parameters are:

$$\Delta H^\ddagger = 19.1 \pm 0.1 \text{ kcal/mole}, \Delta S^\ddagger = 3.3 \pm 0.4 \text{ eu}, \text{Li}^+;$$

$$\Delta H^\ddagger = 19.7 \pm 0.1 \text{ kcal/mole}, \Delta S^\ddagger = 5.1 \pm 0.3 \text{ eu}, \text{Na}^+.$$

The net activation process (73) corresponding to the process under study is given by the following equation:



The molar entropy of the transition state may be computed from the relation

$$\bar{S}^\ddagger = \overline{\Delta S}^\ddagger + \bar{S}^0_{\text{react}} - \bar{S}^0_{\text{H}^+} \quad (97)$$

The values used are given in Table 59. The scale is adjusted so that  $\bar{S}^0(\text{H}^+) = 0$  and leads to  $\bar{S}^\ddagger = -69 \text{ eu}$ , with an estimated uncertainty of  $\pm 4 \text{ eu}$ .

Newton and Baker (76) have recently tabulated values of  $\bar{S}^\ddagger$  for many transition states of this general type and have pointed out the close correlation of entropy and ionic charge on the transition state. The value in the present instance lies at the midpoint of the range  $-60$  to  $-80 \text{ eu}$  in which 90% of their examples of this charge type lie. A general limitation of this procedure is that all of the entropies in question will show some dependence on medium; in treatments such as the present this source of variation has been ignored.



Table 59. Thermodynamic quantities

|                       | $\overline{\Delta H}^0$ (ref.) | $\overline{\Delta F}^0$ (ref.) | $\overline{S}^0$ (ref.) |
|-----------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------------|
| H <sub>2</sub> O(1)   | -68.3 (74)                     | -56.7 (74)                     | 16.7 (74)               |
| Cu <sup>+</sup> (aq)  | 12.4 (74)                      | 12.0 (74)                      | -6.3 (74)               |
| Cu <sup>2+</sup> (aq) | 15.4 (74)                      | 15.5 (74)                      | -23.6 (74)              |
| VO <sup>2+</sup> (aq) | -116.0 (91)                    | -110.0 (91)                    | -26.0 (91)              |
| V <sup>3+</sup> (aq)  | -68.20 <sup>a</sup>            | -60.6 (74)                     | -65.0 (73)              |

<sup>a</sup>The value for  $\overline{\Delta H}^0$  of V<sup>3+</sup>(aq) was calculated to be -68.2 using  $\overline{\Delta G}^0$ , (74), and  $\overline{S}^0$ , (73) for that species.

Added evidence that reactions 93 and 94 are the reverse of each other was obtained by comparing the  $\overline{\Delta H}_{\text{react}}$  and  $\overline{\Delta S}_{\text{react}}$  obtained from  $\Delta H_{\text{f}}^{\ddagger}$ ,  $\Delta H_{\text{r}}^{\ddagger}$ ,  $\Delta S_{\text{f}}^{\ddagger}$ , and  $\Delta S_{\text{r}}^{\ddagger}$  <sup>6</sup> with those calculated from the various  $\overline{\Delta H}^0$  and  $\overline{\Delta S}^0$  values for the different species. The following values of Shaw and Espenson <sup>6</sup> were used:

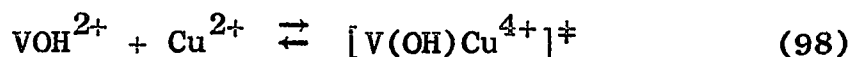
$\Delta H_{\text{r}}^{\ddagger} = 2.15 \pm 0.08$  kcal/mole,  $\Delta S_{\text{r}}^{\ddagger} = -41.3 \pm 0.3$  eu, 1.00 M (LiClO<sub>4</sub>).

The results are:

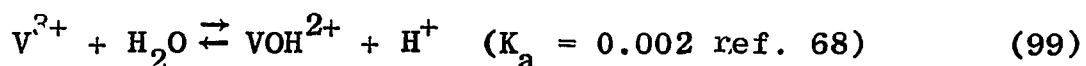
|   | $\overline{\Delta H}_{\text{react}}$ (kcal) | $\overline{\Delta S}_{\text{react}}$ (cal/deg) |
|---|---|--|
| From $\overline{\Delta H}^0$ 's                             | 17.5  | 39.6   |
| From $\overline{\Delta H}^{\ddagger}$ 's (Li <sup>+</sup> ) | 17.0±.2                                     | 44.6±.7  |
| From $\overline{\Delta H}^{\ddagger}$ 's (Na <sup>+</sup> ) | 17.5±.2                                     | 46.4±.6  |

The agreement is considered quite good thus demonstrating that the reactions are the reverse of each other.

Reaction mechanism      The results obtained from the kinetic study suggest that the following mechanistic step is rate-determining.



According to this scheme the transition state, which may also involve an intermediate of the same composition, is formed from a hydroxo species and an aquo species. A rapidly established protolytic equilibria for V(III) is also involved, as follows.



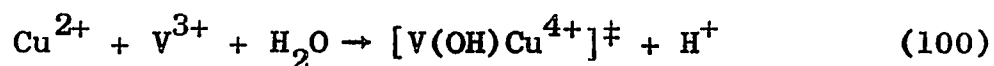
The value of  $k_f$  according to this mechanism is  $K_a k$ , where  $k$  is the forward rate constant of reaction 98. It should be noted that the activation parameters were calculated for  $k_f$  and thus no conjecture of mechanism was involved.

This is not the only possible assignment that would make the role of hydrogen ion consistent with the reaction kinetics. It appears most reasonable, however, and the following arguments are advanced in its support.

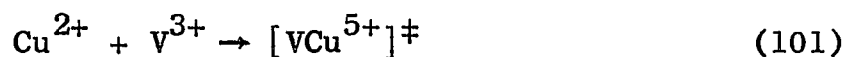
First, the reaction of  $\text{VOH}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  is preferred since the known reactivity of  $\text{OH}^-$  relative to  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , at least in reactions proceeding by inner-sphere mechanisms, is well documented (refer to the section giving the interpretation for the chlorochromium(III) - vanadium(II) reaction). Second,

further support exists for this formation, on the presumption that the mechanism is probably inner-sphere with a bridging hydroxide since the observed reactivity of  $\text{OH}^-$  relative to  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  is very high. The question then becomes whether such an inner-sphere transition state originated from  $\text{VOH}^{2+} + \text{Cu}^{2+}$  or from  $\text{V}^{3+} + \text{CuOH}^+$ . The latter possibility can be ruled out by computing the second-order rate constant from  $\text{V}^{3+} + \text{CuOH}^+$ . Using a value of ca.  $10^{-6}$  M for  $K_a$  implies that  $k = 3 \times 10^5$  M<sup>-1</sup> sec<sup>-1</sup>. Since this value greatly exceeds the known rate constant (92) for substitution on V(III), it cannot be the correct value for an inner-sphere process. Third, for the reverse reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{VO}^{2+}$ , a comparison of other reduction reactions of  $\text{VO}^{2+}$ , for example the reactions with  $\text{V}^{2+}$  (82) and  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  (93), brings out the importance of dinuclear hydroxo-bridged species as intermediates. Although in the present system the high substitution lability of copper(II) precludes detection of such an intermediate, the proposal of such an intermediate (Equation 98) is consistent with the observed kinetics and with the chemistry of related reactions of  $\text{VO}^{2+}$ .

Effect of  $\text{Cl}^-$  and  $\text{Br}^-$       The reaction between  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  and  $\text{V}^{3+}$  has a rate-determining step which involves the net activation process



There is no significant contribution from a path that involves



This result suggests that the reaction proceeds by an inner-sphere mechanism with the hydroxo-bridged activated complex being much more effective in electron transfer than a water-bridged activated complex. The effect of  $\text{Br}^-$  supports an inner-sphere mechanism. Bromide ion is known to be an effective bridging ligand and in this case the addition of bromide ion allows the aquo path to become a substantial kinetic path (Equation 102).



#### Characterization of Copper(I)

It seems pertinent at this point to review and comment on the accumulated evidence for the existence of the metastable species  $\text{Cu}_{\text{aq}}^+$ . Several workers have contributed significant data in this regard. Altermatt and Manahan (22, 23) have recently published two different methods of preparing metastable solutions of copper(I) perchlorate. In the first method, the 1,3-cyclooctadiene complex of copper(I) perchlorate was prepared in methanol solution. This solution was added to aqueous 0.1 M  $\text{HClO}_4$  and the olefin extracted from the suspension with ether. The second method involved dissolving freshly prepared copper(I) hydroxide in 0.1 M  $\text{HClO}_4$ . The authors report the storage of 0.01 M solutions of copper(I) at 0° for up to 10 hours prior to disproportionation.

Considerable kinetic and stoichiometric evidence has been collected in this laboratory supporting the existence of  $\text{Cu}_{\text{aq}}^+$ .

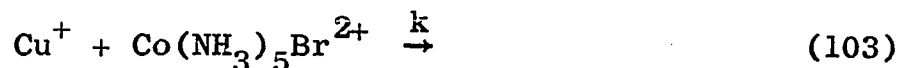
The stoichiometric evidence includes both the reduction of  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  to  $\text{Cu}^+$  and the subsequent oxidation of  $\text{Cu}^+$  with various oxidizing agents. Both reductions by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  (Shaw and Espenson (24)) and  $\text{V}^{2+}$  of  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  were shown to have a 1:1 stoichiometry by adding an insufficient quantity of reducing agent to a copper(II) solution. The copper(II) concentration was measured quantitatively both before and after the reduction, and found to correspond closely to the decrease for a 1:1 stoichiometry. Treatment of kinetic data for these two systems was consistent only when a stoichiometric ratio of 1:1 was assumed. A number of the rate runs were carried out under conditions where the excess of Cu(II) was slight, so that pseudo-first-order kinetics were not followed. In such cases, appropriate second-order plots were nicely linear and gave the same apparent rate constant at a particular  $[\text{H}^+]$  as did runs in which pseudo-first-order conditions held. On the other hand, the same experiments when calculated assuming the stoichiometry was such that  $0.5 \text{ Cu}^0$ , and not  $\text{Cu}^+$ , was formed gave nonlinear plots. These results are consistent with the formation of  $\text{Cu}_{\text{aq}}^+$ .

The stoichiometry of the subsequent reactions where  $\text{Cu}^+$  was oxidized by  $\text{Fe}^{3+}$ ,  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{RCl}^{2+}$ , and  $\text{RN}_3^{2+}$  was studied. In

these experiments the metastable species was prepared by adding  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  to an excess of copper(II). In all cases an insufficient quantity of the metastable species was added to the oxidizing agent. The concentration of the oxidizing agent was measured quantitatively before and after reduction by the metastable species. The results of the four studies showed a 1:1 stoichiometry of the reducing and oxidizing agents. These results are indicative of a reducing agent of plus one charge if the stoichiometric results of the copper(II) reduction by chromium(II) are accepted.

The calculated formal ionic entropies of the activated complexes and the rate expressions are consistent with  $\text{Cu}^+$ . The entropy of the activated complex,  $[\text{V}(\text{OH})\text{Cu}^{4+}]^\ddagger$  was indicative of those with a 4+ charge. The formal entropy of  $[\text{Fe}(\text{OH})\text{Cu}^{3+}]^\ddagger$  was consistent with known activated complexes having a 3+ charge. Coupled with the known predominant species of the oxidizing agent and the rate expression, these results imply that the copper species has a charge of 1+.

The Debye-Hückle equation offers a method of determining the charge of the activated complex compared to the reactants. The limiting slope of  $\log k$  vs:  $\sqrt{\mu}$  at infinite dilution ( $\mu = 0.04$  to  $0.001$ ) is equal to the product of the individual charges on the ions times a physical constant, for a second-order reaction. The theoretical equation (Equation 58) has been previously cited. Thus for the reaction



the slope of a plot of  $\log k_{\text{obs}}$  versus  $\sqrt{\mu}$  should be  $2A Z_A Z_B$ , 2.04 at 25.0°. Such behavior is only to be expected at concentrations where  $\mu \leq 0.04$ . Studies of the reactions  $\text{Cu}^+ - \text{RCl}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+ - \text{RBr}^{2+}$  as a function of  $\mu$ , definitely confirm that the copper species has a charge of 1+. Plots of  $\log k_{\text{obs}}$  vs:  $\sqrt{\mu}$  have previously been cited (Figures 14 and 15). The dashed lines represent the limiting slope, 2.04. There can be no doubt that the product of the two reacting species is 2+ and it then follows that  $\text{Cu}^+$  is one of the reacting species.

Reactions that are catalyzed by  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  generally involve the proposed intermediate,  $\text{Cu}^+$ , in the reaction scheme. A reaction of particular interest to this study is the  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  catalysis of the  $\text{Fe}^{3+} - \text{V}^{3+}$  (32) reaction. The independent preparation of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and the subsequent study of the  $\text{Cu}^+ - \text{Fe}^{3+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+ - \text{VO}^{2+}$  has shown the plausibility of the proposed reaction scheme. In order for the mechanism and observed rate law to be consistent it was necessary for the previous workers (32) to assume that the  $\text{Fe}^{3+}$  oxidation of the intermediate was rapid relative to the  $\text{VO}^{2+}$  oxidation. The present study has shown that the assumption is valid. The evidence accumulated on a similar system, catalysis by  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  of the  $\text{RX}^{2+} - \text{V}^{3+}$  reaction, has established that the identity of the intermediate is  $\text{Cu}^+$ .

It seems reasonable that little doubt can remain of the existence of the metastable species  $\text{Cu}_{\text{aq}}^+$ . The evidence accumulated in this regard seems substantial. Nor can there be much doubt as to the role of  $\text{Cu}^+$  in the catalytic behavior of copper(II). This confirmation on the processes inferred from Cu(II) catalysis may suggest additional processes in which catalysis could be a useful synthetic tool or a useful probe of mechanism.

#### Iron(III) - Copper(I) Reaction

Reaction mechanism      The immediate products of the oxidation-reduction reaction can not be identified owing to the relatively rapid rates of water exchange of the products,  $\text{Fe}(\text{H}_2\text{O})_6^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cu}^{2+}(\text{aq})$ . Thus no direct evidence of the detailed mechanism is possible.

The lack of a rate term (Equation 104) corresponding to a direct path between the aquo ions is strong evidence

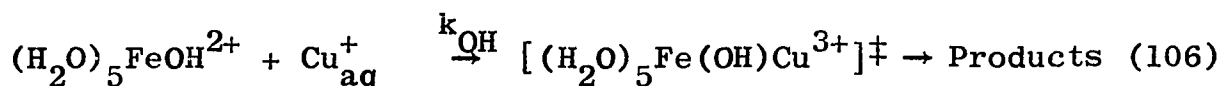
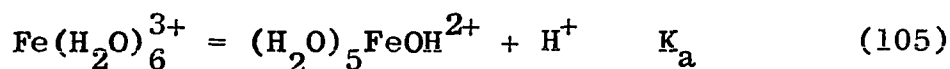
$$-d[\text{Cu}^+]/dt = \{k'/[\text{H}^+]\}[\text{Fe}^{3+}][\text{Cu}^+] \quad (104)$$

for an inner-sphere mechanism. The rates of reduction of some hydrolyzed and unhydrolyzed complexes are compared in Table 60. At  $25.0^\circ$ ,  $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$  the observed rate constant is  $1.61 \times 10^5 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  with an acid independent term of  $\leq 0.08 \times 10^5 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  (estimated to be less than 5% of the observed rate constant at  $1 \text{ M} [\text{H}^+]$ ). Using  $K_a = 1.65 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$  (96) in the following mechanism



Table 60. Comparison of the aquo and hydroxo paths in electron transfer reactions, conditions: 25°

| Reaction  | $k_{\text{H}_2\text{O}}$ ( $\text{M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1}$ ) | $k_{\text{OH}}/k_{\text{H}_2\text{O}}$ | Ref.   |
|---|--|--|--------|
| $\text{Fe}^{2+} + \text{Fe}^{3+}$                   | 4.0  | $7.8 \times 10^2$                      | 94     |
| $\text{Cr}^{2+} + \text{Cr}^{3+}$                   | $\leq 2 \times 10^{-5}$                                      | $\geq 3 \times 10^4$                   | 81     |
| $\text{V}^{2+} + \text{V}^{3+}$                     | $1.0 \times 10^{-2}$   | $1.8 \times 10^2$                      | 80     |
| $\text{Cr}^{2+} + \text{Fe}^{3+}$                   | $2.3 \times 10^3$  | $1.4 \times 10^3$                      | 95, 67 |
| $\text{Cu}^+ + \text{Fe}^{3+}$                      | $\leq 8 \times 10^3$   | $\geq 1.3 \times 10^6$                 |        |
| $\text{Cr}^{2+} + \text{ROH}_2^{3+}$                | 0.5  | $3 \times 10^6$                        | 79     |
| $\text{V}^{2+} + \text{ROH}_2^{3+}$                 | $\sim 0.5$   | $\leq 1 \times 10^5$                   | 79     |
| $\text{Cu}^+ + \text{ROH}_2^{3+}$                   | $9.8 \times 10^{-4}$   | $4 \times 10^5$                        |        |
| $\text{V}^{2+} + \text{Fe}^{3+}$                    | $1.8 \times 10^4$  | $\leq 20$                              | 77     |
| $\text{Ru}(\text{NH}_3)_6^{2+} + \text{ROH}_2^{3+}$ | 3.0  | $10^{-2}$                              | 6      |
| $\text{Cr}(\text{bipy})_3^{2+} + \text{ROH}_2^{3+}$ | $5 \times 10^4$  | $10^{-2}$                              | 79     |



the rate constant  $k_{\text{OH}}$  may be computed ( $k' = k_{\text{OH}}K_a$ ) to be  $1.0 \times 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{sec}^{-1}$ .

The value may be regarded as a lower limit for the rate of water substitution of  $\text{Cu}^+$  (aq). With regard to Table 60, the following mechanisms are indicated: inner-sphere,  $\text{Cr}^{2+} - \text{ROH}_2^{3+}$ , shown by  $\text{O}^{18}$  transfer; outer-sphere,  $\text{Cr}^{2+} -$

$\text{Cr}(\text{bipy})_3^{2+}$  and  $\text{Ru}(\text{NH}_3)_6^{2+}$ , substitution inert reducing agents, and  $\text{V}^{2+} - \text{Fe}^{3+}$ , rate of reaction is much higher than the rate of water substitution on either  $\text{V}^{2+}$  or  $\text{Fe}^{3+}$ . It is then noted that the observation of a large hydroxide/water ratio indicates that the hydroxide catalyzed reaction is proceeding by an inner-sphere mechanism (79).

Is the origin of the bridging ligand on  $\text{Fe}(\text{III})$  the only mechanism consistent for the data on this system? On the presumption that the mechanism is inner-sphere with a bridging hydroxide, the rate constant for the reaction  $\text{CuOH} + \text{Fe}^{3+}$  is  $k = 1.6 \times 10^{12} \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ , ( $k' = kK_a$ ). The value is computed using ca.  $1 \times 10^{-7} \text{ M}$  for the dissociation constant of  $\text{Cu}^+$ . This value of  $k$  exceeds the water substitution rate of  $\text{Fe}^{3+}$  ( $280 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$  (97)) and the diffusion limit in an aqueous medium.

The activation parameters were calculated for the observed rate constant,  $k'$ , and the rate constant  $k_{\text{OH}}$  pertaining to the reaction of  $\text{FeOH}^{2+} + \text{Cu}^+$ . Milburn (98) has determined the equilibrium constants<sup>13</sup> and thermodynamic values for the acid dissociation of  $\text{Fe}^{3+}$  at  $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$ . Table 61 summarizes the calculated activation parameters.

---

<sup>13</sup> $K = 1.65 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$  at  $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$ ,  $25^\circ$ ;  $9.54 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ,  $15.8^\circ$ ;  $3.81 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ,  $1.6^\circ$ ,  $\Delta H^0 = 10.2 \pm 0.3 \text{ kcal/mole}$ ,  $\Delta S^0 = 21.5 \pm 1.0 \text{ eu}$ .

Table 61. Activation parameters for the reaction Fe(III) - Cu(I)

| Conditions: $\mu = 1.00 \text{ M}$               |  |                                       |
|--|--|---------------------------------------|
| Rate term  | $\Delta H^\ddagger$ (kcal/mole) <sup>a</sup> | $\Delta S^\ddagger$ (eu) <sup>a</sup> |
| $k^o [\text{Fe}^{3+}][\text{Cu}^+]/[\text{H}^+]$ | $12.4 \pm 0.2$                               | $6.7 \pm 0.7$                         |
| $k_{\text{OH}} [\text{FeOH}^{2+}][\text{Cu}^+]$  | $2.2 \pm 0.5^b$                              | $-14.8 \pm 1.7^b$                     |

<sup>a</sup>Uncertainties represent standard deviations.

<sup>b</sup>Calculated from the values associated with  $k^o$  and  $K$ .

The  $\Delta S^\ddagger$  value has been used to estimate the formal ionic entropy of the activated complex (73). For  $[\text{Fe}(\text{OH})\text{Cu}^{3+}]^\ddagger$  the molar ionic entropy  $\bar{S}^\ddagger$  is -52 eu using a value of -70 for  $\bar{S}^0$  ( $\text{Fe}^{3+}$ ) (73). This value is very close to representative values (-25 to -52 eu) for transition states of similar charge (76).

#### Cobalt(III) - Copper(I) Reactions

Reaction mechanisms      The question of inner-sphere or outer-sphere mechanism for the series of cobalt(III) complexes reduced by copper(I) poses an interesting problem. Ligand transfer cannot be demonstrated in these systems because of the lability of the products, copper(II) and cobalt(II). Several lines of indirect evidence are available, however, and support the conclusion that an inner-sphere mechanism is obtained in these systems.

The following arguments are advanced in support of an inner-sphere mechanism. It has been noted that the observation of a large hydroxide/water ratio indicates that the hydroxide catalyzed reaction is proceeding by an inner-sphere mechanism (79). Table 60 listed some typical results for both inner-sphere and outer-sphere reactions. The rate constant for the reaction of  $\text{Cu}^+$  and  $\text{ROH}^{2+}$  may be calculated from the known value of the acid dissociation constant of the aquopentaamminecobalt(III) ion ( $k_{\text{obs}} = k_{\text{OH}}K_a$ ). A recent study by Splinter, Harris and Tobias (88) yielded  $\log K_a = -6.216$ . Thus the rate constant for the hydroxide path is  $380 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . The reduction of  $\text{ROH}_2^{3+}$  and  $\text{ROH}^{2+}$  by  $\text{Cu}^+$  demonstrates that the hydroxide path is preferred. The observed ratio,  $k_{\text{OH}}/k_{\text{H}_2\text{O}}$ , is  $4 \times 10^5$ . This ratio compares with the known inner-sphere reduction of  $\text{ROH}_3^{3+}$  and  $\text{ROH}^{2+}$  by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  ( $k_{\text{OH}}/k_{\text{H}_2\text{O}} = 3 \times 10^6$ ) quite well. The outer-sphere reduction of  $\text{ROH}_2^{3+}$  and  $\text{ROH}^{2+}$  by  $\text{Ru}(\text{NH}_3)_6^{2+}$  has a ratio,  $k_{\text{OH}}/k_{\text{H}_2\text{O}} = 10^{-2}$ . These observations are strong evidence for an inner-sphere mechanism for the reduction of the hydrolyzed species. It should not be assumed that the aquo path is also necessarily inner-sphere.

A second point of contention is the large variation in the rates of reduction of the different cobalt(III) complexes. Table 62 lists a comparison of the rates of reduction of various cobalt(III) complexes with six different reducing

Table 62. Rate constants ( $M^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ) for the reduction of various cobalt(III) complexes

Conditions:  $25^\circ$ ,  $\mu = 0.20 \text{ M}^a$

| Oxidant                | Reductant              |                                 |                         |                           |                                  |                          |
|------------------------|------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------|----------------------------------|--------------------------|
|                        | $\text{Co(CN)}_5^{3-}$ | $\text{Cr}^{2+}$                | $\text{Cu}^+$           | $\text{V}^{2+ \text{ b}}$ | $\text{Cr(bipy)}_3^{2+\text{c}}$ | $\text{Ru(NH}_3)_6^{2+}$ |
| $\text{Co(en)}_3^{3+}$ |                        | $\sim 2 \times 10^{-5\text{d}}$ | $\leq 4 \times 10^{-4}$ | $\sim 2 \times 10^{-4}$   | $1.8 \times 10^2$                |                          |
| $\text{ROH}_2^{3+}$    |                        | $0.5^{\text{e, f}}$             | $9.8 \times 10^{-4}$    | $\sim 0.5^{\text{f}}$     | $5 \times 10^4$                  | 3.0                      |
| $\text{ROH}^{2+}$      | $9.3 \times 10^4$      | $3 \times 10^{6\text{f}}$       | $3.8 \times 10^2$       |                           | $5 \times 10^2$                  | $4.0 \times 10^{-2}$     |
| $\text{RF}^{2+}$       | $1.8 \times 10^3$      | $2.5 \times 10^{5\text{c}}$     | 1.1                     | 2.6                       | $1.8 \times 10^3$                |                          |
| $\text{RCl}^{2+}$      | $\sim 5 \times 10^7$   | $6 \times 10^{5\text{c}}$       | $4.9 \times 10^4$       | $\sim 5$                  | $8 \times 10^5$                  | $2.6 \times 10^2$        |
| $\text{RBr}^{2+}$      | $> 2 \times 10^9$      | $1.4 \times 10^{6\text{c}}$     | $4.5 \times 10^5$       | 25                        | $5 \times 10^6$                  | $1.6 \times 10^3$        |
| $\text{RN}_3^{2+}$     | $1.6 \times 10^6$      | $\sim 3 \times 10^{5\text{b}}$  | $1.5 \times 10^3$       | 13                        | $4.1 \times 10^4$                | 1.2                      |
| $\text{RNCS}^{2+}$     | $1.1 \times 10^6$      | $19^{\text{b}}$                 | $\sim 2$                | 0.3                       | $1.0 \times 10^4$                |                          |
| Reference              | 8, 5                   | 7                               |                         | 5                         | 8                                | 6                        |
| Mechanism              | $R_I$                  | $R_I$                           | $R_I?$                  | $R_I?$                    | $R_O?$                           | $R_O$                    |

$^a \mu = 0.2 \text{ M}$  unless noted.

$^b \mu = 1.0 \text{ M}$ .

$^c \mu = 0.1 \text{ M}$

$^d \mu = 0.4 \text{ M}$ .

$^e \mu = 1.2 \text{ M}$  (ref. 98)

$^f \mu = 1.2 \text{ M}$  (ref. 79 and 87).

Table 62. (Continued)

| Oxidant           | Reductant              |                   |                      |                              |                           |                          |
|-------------------|------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|------------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------------|
|                   | $\text{Co(CN)}_5^{3-}$ | $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  | $\text{Cu}^+$        | $\text{V}^{2+}$ <sup>b</sup> | $\text{Cr(bipy)}_3^{2+c}$ | $\text{Ru(NH}_3)_6^{2+}$ |
| $\text{RCN}^{2+}$ |                        | 35.8 <sup>g</sup> | $3.3 \times 10^{-3}$ | 11.0 <sup>h</sup>            |                           |                          |
| Reference         | 8,5                    | 7                 |                      | 5                            | 8                         | 6                        |
| Mechanism         | R <sub>I</sub>         | R <sub>I</sub>    | R <sub>I</sub> ?     | R <sub>I</sub> ?             | R <sub>O</sub> ?          | R <sub>O</sub>           |

<sup>g</sup> $\mu = 0.15 \text{ M}$  ref. 54.

<sup>h</sup>Ref. 54.

agents. Reductions with  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Co}(\text{CN})_5^{3-}$  have been shown to be inner-sphere by the ligand transfer criteria. The reductions with  $\text{Ru}(\text{NH}_3)_6^{2+}$  are outer-sphere due to the substitution inertness of both the reduced and oxidized forms. The identity of the ligand, X, in a series of pentaamminecobalt(III) complexes,  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{X}^{2+}$ , has a marked influence on the rate of reduction by  $\text{Cu}^+$ . The observed variation in the rate constants for these complexes is from  $9.8 \times 10^{-4}$  to  $4.5 \times 10^5 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . The extent of the rate variations due to the bridging ligand should be influenced by the water substitution rate of the reducing agent. The water substitution rate is thus approximately the upper limit of the rate by which these inner-sphere reactions may proceed. In reductions by  $\text{V}^{2+}$  the range of rate variations will be small owing to this leveling effect if the reactions proceed by an inner-sphere mechanism. The trend is observed in Table 62, (the water substitution rate of  $\text{V}(\text{OH}_2)_6^{2+}$  is  $10 - 120 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ). This may also be a minor effect in reductions by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  where the water substitution rate is perhaps  $10^6 - 10^7 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ . Reductions by  $\text{Co}(\text{CN})_5^{3-}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$  should not show this leveling effect and the rate variation is thus very large. The ratio of  $k_{\text{RBr}}/k_{\text{RF}}$  is  $>2 \times 10^6$  and  $4.0 \times 10^5$  for the respective reducing agents,  $\text{Co}(\text{CN})_5^{3-}$  and  $\text{Cu}^+$ . These trends are very indicative of inner-sphere reactions.

A third point is the large nonbridging ligand effects that were noted for the  $\text{Cu}^+$  reductions. The ratio for the reduction by  $\text{Cu}^+$  of trans- $\text{Co}(\text{en})_2\text{Cl}_2^+$  relative to cis- $\text{Co}(\text{en})_2\text{Cl}_2^+$  is  $\geq 500$ . The ratio for the reduction by  $\text{Cu}^+$  of trans- $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5(\text{OH}_2)\text{CN}^{2+}$  relative to  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{CN}^{2+}$  is 140. The reduction of these two complexes by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  has been studied by Birk and Espenson (54). These workers found a ratio of 41 and cited further indirect evidence supporting an inner-sphere mechanism for the  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  reduction. The corresponding ratio for chromium(II) reduction of trans- $\text{Co}(\text{en})_2(\text{H}_2\text{O})\text{NCS}^{2+}$  relative to  $\text{Co}(\text{en})_2(\text{NH}_3)\text{NCS}^{2+}$  is 370 (12,99). These reactions have been shown to proceed via thiocyanate-bridged transition states. This effect has been discussed (100,101) in terms of the higher ligand field strength of  $\text{NH}_3$  relative to  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ; the greater splitting caused by trans  $\text{NH}_3$  leads to a larger activation enthalpy and a lower rate. Conclusions drawn from nonbridging ligand effects would be more convincing if comparable data were available for processes that are thought or known to proceed by outer-sphere mechanisms. Studies are needed to examine the effect of such nonbridging ligands for reactions of analogous cobalt(III) complexes with such reducing agents as  $\text{Cr}(\text{bipy})_3^{2+}$  and  $\text{Ru}(\text{NH}_3)_6^{2+}$  which are thought or known to react by outer-sphere mechanisms (5,6,98).



It is thus very probable that inner-sphere mechanisms are obtained in most of the Co(III) - Cu(I) systems studied. It should not be assumed that all of the reactions proceed by an inner-sphere mechanism. The reaction of  $\text{Co(en)}_3^{3+}$  necessarily is outer-sphere because of its substitution inertness. The low rate of reduction is cited as being consistent with the conclusion that most of the cobalt(III) complexes are reduced by  $\text{Cu}^+$  in an inner-sphere process. The very drastic change in reaction rate when the ligand ethylenediamine is replaced by two chloride ligands is firm indirect evidence for the cis complex proceeding by an inner-sphere mechanism.

Endicott and Taube (6) have concluded that reductions by  $\text{Cu}^+$  follow an outer-sphere mechanism. This conclusion was based on a limited number of reductions of cobalt(III) complexes by  $\text{Cu}^+$ . A more important difficulty with their data was the very small concentrations of  $\text{Cu}^+$  generated by equilibrating a copper(II) solution over a clean copper metal. These workers reported a value of  $>10^2$  for the reduction rate of  $\text{ROH}_2^{3+}$ . This value is apparently quite incorrect. A rate of  $\sim 10^5 - 10^7$  was reported for the reduction of  $\text{RBr}^{2+}$ ; this value is of the right order of magnitude. The present study has included several preparations of  $\text{Cu}^+$  by the method of Endicott and Taube (6). The rate constants obtained in this study with that source of  $\text{Cu}^+$  were not significantly

different from those of most experiments; it was not possible to reproduce the published values using their procedure. In view of the extensive evidence accumulated by this study, the results and conclusions of Endicott and Taube are believed to be quite incorrect. It is thus felt that the evidence cited in the previous section warrants the conclusion that inner-sphere mechanisms are obtained in most of the copper(I) reductions of the cobalt(III) complexes.

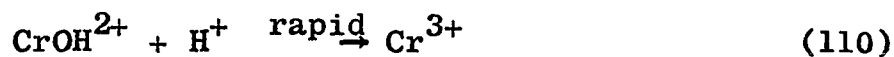
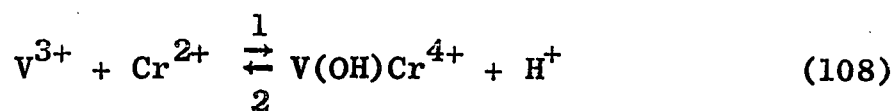
#### Vanadium(II) - Chlorochromium(III) Reaction

##### Mechanism of the reaction of $V^{3+}$ and $Cr^{2+}$ in perchlorate solution

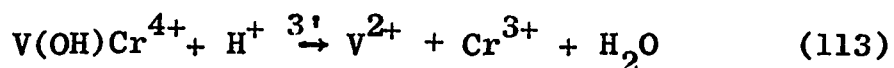
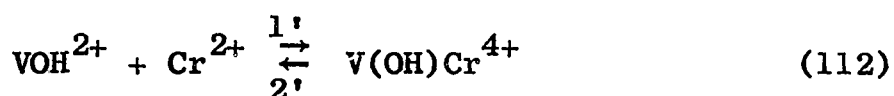
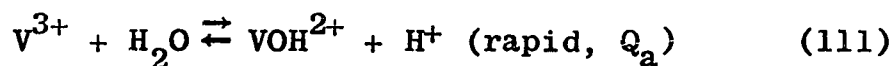
The original study (34) of the  $V^{3+} - Cr^{2+}$  reaction mechanism expressed the dependence of the apparent second-order rate constant,  $k_3$ , by a 2-parameter relation, Equation 107

$$k_3 = q/(r + [H^+]) \quad (107)$$

The rate law was originally interpreted (34) in terms of a sequence of consecutive reactions (Equations 108, 109, and 110), mechanism A, in which the empirical parameters are  $q = k_1 k_3 / k_2$  and  $r = k_3 / k_2$ . Haim (102) has very clearly pointed out a type of ambiguity that remains unresolved from a kinetic study of a reaction whose mechanism consists of a single path with consecutive steps. One cannot learn the order in which the steps occur but only the composition of each activated complex. Mechanism B, suggested by Haim (102), is equally consistent with Mechanism A



#### Mechanism B



observed kinetics; in terms of mechanism B, the values of  $q$  and  $r$  are  $q = k_1' Q_a$  and  $r = k_2'/k_3'$ .

No rigorous method will serve to distinguish these alternatives, but the following indirect argument can be advanced in favor of mechanism B. The reaction involves the intermediate  $\text{V(OH)Cr}^{4+}$ ; provided one accepts that its most probable structure is a  $\text{OH}^-$ -bridged species, then the mechanism incorporates an inner-sphere transition state. The pattern of reactivity established for  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  inner-sphere reactions with  $\text{Co(III)}$ ,  $\text{Cu(II)}$ ,  $\text{Cr(III)}$ , and  $\text{Fe(III)}$  complexes (95,103, 104) is that hydroxide ion is a favored bridging ligand, as evidenced by the major rate terms which are a function of  $1/[\text{H}^+]$ . Accepting on a provisional basis that the pattern of reactivity toward aquo and hydroxo complexes constitutes evidence concerning mechanism, B is thus the preferred pathway.

Conclusions based solely on analogy must be regarded as tentative, however.

Reactions in chloride solution Does the detailed mechanism of the reaction of  $V^{2+}$  and  $CrCl^{2+}$  (Equation 59) involve an inner-sphere transition state? The chlorovanadium(III) substitution equilibrium is established rapidly, and hence the question cannot be answered by experiments on the product distribution. Whatever the mechanism of the  $V^{2+} + CrCl^{2+}$  reaction, its reverse,  $V^{3+} + Cr^{2+} + Cl^{-}$ , must proceed by an identical transition state.

The mechanisms to be considered are (1) an inner-sphere reaction of  $VCl^{2+}$  and  $Cr^{2+}$ , and (2) oxidation of  $CrCl^{+}$  by  $V^{3+}$ . Processes which lead to the same result (e.g., reduction of an ion pair  $V(H_2O)_6^{3+} \cdot Cl^{-}$  by  $Cr^{2+}$ ) are indistinguishable and will not be considered as separate mechanisms. A small concentration of  $VCl^{2+}$  is in rapid equilibrium with  $V^{3+}$  and  $Cl^{-}$ ; this does not necessarily implicate  $VCl^{2+}$  as a reactant. Moreover, since the Cr(III) product is  $CrCl^{2+}$ , if  $VCl^{2+}$  is a reactant, as in mechanism 1, an inner-sphere mechanism is demanded.

Precedents for both of the mechanisms under consideration are available. Mechanism 1 operates in the reaction of  $FeCl^{2+}$  and  $Cr^{2+}$  (95), and in the chromium(II) - (III) exchange reaction of  $CrCl^{2+}$  and  $Cr^{2+}$  (81,103). Each of these processes is accompanied by a parallel pathway involving  $M^{3+} + Cr^{2+} + Cl^{-}$

which amounts to mechanism 2. The ability to establish firmly the existence of parallel pathways in those instances, and not in the present case, arises because the Fe(III) and Cr(III) substitution rates are low relative to the rates of oxidation-reduction. The clear-cut distinction is not possible in the present reaction since substitution on V(III) occurs more rapidly than its reduction. Indirect arguments can be advanced concerning the mechanism, based on comparisons with known cases, as follows.

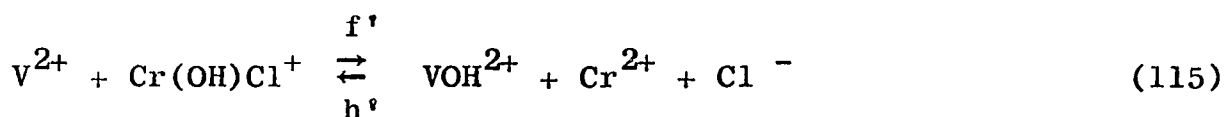
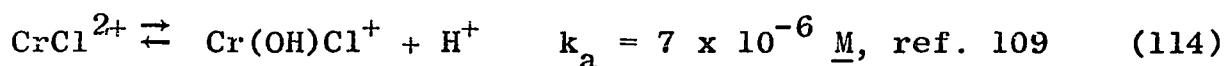
Actually, the reaction under consideration proceeds along two parallel paths, as shown by the form of the rate expressions for the reaction occurring in the forward and reverse directions,  $k_1 = e + f/[H^+]$  and  $k_2 = g + h/[H^+]$ . Consider first the transition state with the composition  $[VCrClOH^{3+}]^\ddagger$ . It follows that  $Cl^-$  is in the primary coordination sphere of chromium in the transition state since the species  $CrCl^{2+}$  is involved. It is concluded that the metal atoms in the transition state for reaction are bridged by  $OH^-$ , partly on the basis of analogy with reaction of known mechanisms<sup>14</sup>, and partly by the precedent set by the V(III) - Cr(II) reaction in  $ClO_4^-$  solution, where the high reactivity

---

<sup>14</sup>The  $[H^+]$  dependence noted here closely parallels the chromium(II)-catalyzed reactions of chromium(III) complexes (9, 105-108). The rates of the reactions of  $CrCl^{2+}$  (106) and  $CrCl_2^{2+}$  (107) with  $Cr^{2+}$  are of the form  $k[CrX^{2+}][Cr^{2+}]/[H^+]$ .

of  $\text{VOH}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  in an inner-sphere process has been noted.

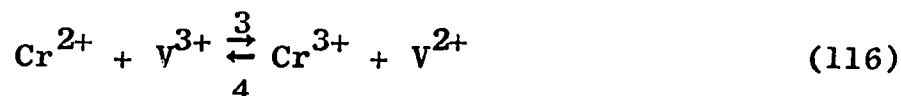
A reaction scheme embodying these concepts is given in Equations 114 and 115, in which hydroxide ion is arbitrarily assigned the role of a bridging ligand on the trivalent ion. The rate constants in the mechanism are related to the empirical rate parameters by the equations  $f = f'K_a$  and  $h = h'Q_a$ .



With regard to the transition state that contains one added proton, reaction 59, the most probable configuration of atoms is not bridging by  $\text{Cl}^-$ , but either an outer-sphere or a water-bridged transition state. A precedent for parallel inner- and outer-sphere pathways in the same reaction was found in the work of Candlin, Halpern and Nakamura (7). The basis of this conclusion rests on the known relative efficiency of  $\text{OH}^-$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  as bridging anions. The relative rate constants observed here are  $f'/e \approx 10^4$  and  $h'/g \approx 8 \times 10^4$ . Since  $\text{OH}^-$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  generally act as bridging groups of roughly equal effectiveness, the low reactivity of chloride compared to hydroxide renders a chloride-bridged mechanism an unlikely feature of reaction.

The equilibrium quotient for reaction of  $V^{3+}$  and  $Cr^{2+}$  (Equation 116) can be computed from  $k_2/k_1 Q_1$ . At 25.0° and 2.50 M ionic strength the value is  $k_3/k_4 = 1.7 \times 10^3$ . The value computed from electrode potentials that are known only approximately and in different media ca.  $10^3$ . In this regard, Latimer (74) gives the value,  $E^0 = +0.41$  for  $Cr^{2+} = Cr^{3+} + e$ . A considerable range of values 0.4 to 0.45 was obtained by Grube and Schlect (110). The value of  $E^0 = +0.276$  for  $V^{2+} = V^{3+} + e$  was reported in reference 111.

The rate constant,  $k_4$ , for the reverse reaction (Equation 116)



of the second step of the proposed reaction scheme has previously been neglected. The calculated equilibrium quotient for this reaction may be used to justify the previous omission of  $k_4$ . The value of  $k_4$  ( $M^{-1} \text{ sec}^{-1}$ ) so computed ( $k_4 = 5.7 \times 10^{-4} / (0.12 + [H^+])$ ) is small enough that its neglect in the rate equations was justified under all conditions employed here.

## LITERATURE CITED

1. H. Taube, *Advan. Inorg. Chem. Radiochem.*, 1: 1(1959).
2. H. Taube and H. Myers, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 76: 2103(1953).
3. N. Sutin, *Ann. Rev. Phys. Chem.*, 17: 119(1966).
4. J. Halpern, *Quart. Rev. (London)*, 15: 207(1961).
5. J. P. Candlin, J. Halpern, and D. L. Trimm, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 86: 1019(1964).
6. J. F. Endicott and H. Taube, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 86: 1686(1964).
7. J. P. Candlin, J. Halpern, and S. Nakamura, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 85: 2517(1963).
8. J. P. Candlin and J. Halpern, *Inorg. Chem.*, 4: 766(1965).
9. D. E. Pennington and A. Haim, *Inorg. Chem.*, 6: 2138(1967).
10. P. Benson and A. Haim, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 87: 3826(1965).
11. C. Bifano and R. G. Linck, *Inorg. Chem.*, 7: 908(1968).
12. A. Haim and N. Sutin, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 88: 434(1966).
13. R. D. Cannon and J. E. Earley, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 87: 5264(1965).
14. L. Orgel, "Rapport aux Conseil de l'Institut International de Chemie", Solvay, Bruxelles, 10: 289(1956).
15. H. Taube, *Advan. Chem. Ser.*, 49: 107(1965).
16. R. A. Marcus, *Ann. Rev. Phys. Chem.*, 15: 155(1964).
17. N. Sutin, *Ann. Rev. Nucl. Sci.*, 12: 285(1962).
18. N. Sutin, J. K. Rowley and R. W. Dodson, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 65: 1248(1961).
19. A. M. Zwickel and H. Taube, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 81: 1288(1959).
20. J. F. Endicott and H. Taube, *Inorg. Chem.*, 4: 437(1965).



21. F. A. Cotton and G. Wilkinson, "Advanced Inorganic Chemistry", Interscience, New York, N.Y., 1963.
22. J. A. Altermatt and S. E. Manahan, *Inorgan. Nucl. Chem. Letters*, 4: 1(1968).
23. J. A. Altermatt and S. E. Manahan, *Anal. Chem.*, 40: 655 (1968).
24. K. Shaw and J. H. Espenson, *Inorg. Chem.*, 7: 1619(1968).
25. E. Peters and J. Halpern, *Can. J. Chem.*, 33: 356(1955).
26. W. C. E. Higginson and J. W. Marshall, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 63: 3480(1941).
27. E. Peters and J. Halpern, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 59: 793(1955).
28. J. B. Ramsey, R. Sugimoto, and H. DeVorkin, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 63: 3480(1941).
29. J. Halpern, E. R. Macgregor, and E. Peters, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 60: 1455(1965).
30. E. A. Hahn and E. Peters, *Can. J. Chem.*, 39: 162(1961).
31. H. F. McDuffie, E. L. Compere, H. H. Stone, L. F. Woo, and C. H. Secoy, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 66: 1030(1958).
32. W. C. E. Higginson and A. G. Sykes, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 2841 (1962).
33. A. E. Ogard and H. Taube, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 62: 357(1958).
34. J. H. Espenson, *Inorg. Chem.*, 4: 1025(1965).
35. R. J. Baltisberger and E. L. King, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 86: 795(1964).
36. W. R. King, Jr. and C. S. Garner, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 58: 29(1954).
37. G. W. Haupt, *J. Res. Natl. Bur. Std.*, 48: 414(1952).
38. D. W. Carlyle and J. H. Espenson, *Inorg. Chem.*, 6: 1370(1967).
39. J. H. Espenson and S. G. Slocum, *Inorg. Chem.*, 6: 906(1967).

40. E. L. King, Sr., M. J. M. Woods, and H. S. Gates, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 80: 5015(1958).
41. I. G. Dance and H. C. Freeman, *Inorg. Chem.*, 4: 1555(1965).
42. B. Morosin, *Acta Cryst.*, 21: 280(1966).
43. J. C. Bailar, Jr., *Inorg. Syn.*, 2: 222(1946).
44. J. Jørgensen, *Inorg. Syn.*, 2: 223(1946).
45. F. Basolo and R. K. Murmann, *Inorg. Syn.*, 4: 171(1953).
46. H. Diehl, H. Clark, and H. H. Willard, *Inorg. Syn.*, 1: 186(1939).
47. M. Linhard and H. Flygave, *Z. Anorg. Allgem. Chem.*, 262: 328(1950).
48. F. Basolo and R. K. Murmann, *Inorg. Syn.*, 4: 178(1953).
49. H. Siebert, *Z. Anorg. Allgem. Chem.*, 327: 63(1964).
50. J. Bjerrum and J. P. McReynolds, *Inorg. Syn.*, 2: 216(1946).
51. S. Nakamura, "Electron Transfer Reactions of Pentacyano-cobaltate(II)", unpublished Ph.D. dissertation. Library, University of Chicago, Chicago, Illinois. 1964.
52. A. Haim and H. Taube, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 85: 3110(1963).
53. G. C. Lalor and E. A. Moelwyn-Hughes, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 1560(1963).
54. J. P. Birk and J. H. Espenson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 90: 1153(1968).
55. M. Linhard and M. Weigel, *Z. Anorg. Allgem. Chem.*, 271: 101(1952).
56. M. E. Baldwin, S. C. Chan, and M. L. Tobe, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 4637(1961).
57. A. B. Lamb and J. W. Marsden, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 33: 1873(1911).
58. T. W. Swaddle and E. L. King, *Inorg. Chem.*, 3: 234(1964).
59. F. J. Garrick, *Trans. Faraday Soc.*, 33: 487(1937).

60. S. C. Chan, *J. Chem. Soc.*, 2375(1964).
61. A. W. Adamson and R. G. Wilkins, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 76: 3379(1954).
62. J. H. Espenson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 86: 5101(1964).
63. G. Dulz and N. Sutin, *Inorg. Chem.*, 2: 917(1963).
64. R. H. Moore and R. K. Zeigler, U.S. Atomic Energy Commission Report LA-2367 [Los Alamos Scientific Lab., N. Mex.] (1959).
65. E. A. Guggenheim, *Phil. Mag.*, Series 7, 2: 538(1926).
66. R. M. Milburn and W. C. Vosburgh, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 77: 1352(1955).
67. D. W. Carlyle, "Kinetics and Mechanisms of Some Rapid Substitution and Oxidation-Reduction Reactions of Iron(III), Europium(II), and Chromium(II) Ions", unpublished Ph.D. dissertation. Library, Iowa State University, Ames, Iowa. 1968.
68. L. G. Sillen, Chemical Society (London), Spec. Pub. No. 17: 7(1964).
69. S. C. Furman and C. S. Garner, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 3: 1785(1950).
70. T. W. Swaddle and E. L. King, *Inorg. Chem.*, 4: 532(1965).
71. J. E. Finholt, K. G. Caulton, and W. J. Libbey, *Inorg. Chem.*, 3: 1801(1965).
72. C. F. Hale and E. L. King, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 71: 1779(1967).
73. T. W. Newton and S. W. Rabideau, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 63: 365(1959).
74. W. M. Latimer, "Oxidation Potentials", Prentice-Hall, Inc., New York, N.Y. 1953.
75. T. W. Newton and F. B. Baker, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 69: 176(1965).
76. T. W. Newton and F. B. Baker, *Advan. Chem. Ser.*, 71: 268(1967).

77. B. R. Baker, M. Orhanovic, and N. Sutin, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 89: 722(1967).
78. D. W. Carlyle and J. H. Espenson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 90: 2272(1968).
79. A. Zwickel and H. Taube, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 83: 793(1961).
80. K. V. Krishnamurty and A. C. Wahl, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 80: 5921(1958).
81. M. Anderson and N. A. Bonner, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 76: 3826(1954).
82. T. W. Newton and F. B. Baker, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 68: 228(1964).
83. J. H. Espenson, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 89: 1276(1967).
84. H. J. Price and H. Taube, *Inorg. Chem.*, 7: 1(1968).
85. W. Kruse and D. Thusius, *Inorg. Chem.*, 7: 464(1968).
86. J. M. Malin and J. H. Swinehart, *Inorg. Chem.*, 7: 250(1968).
87. P. Dodel and H. Taube, *Z. Physik. Chem.*, (Frankfurt), 44: 92(1965).
88. R. C Splinter, S. J. Harris, and R. S. Tobias, *Inorg. Chem.*, 7: 897(1968).
89. R. A. Robinson and R. H. Stokes, "Electrolyte Solutions", Butterworth and Co., Ltd., London, 1955.
90. H. S. Harned, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 48: 326(1926).
91. M. J. LaSalle and J. W. Cobble, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 59: 519(1955).
92. B. R. Baker, N. Sutin, and T. J. Welch, *Inorg. Chem.*, 6: 1948(1967).
93. J. H. Espenson, *Inorg. Chem.*, 4: 1533(1965).
94. J. Silverman and R. W. Dodson, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 56: 846(1952).
95. G. Dulz and N. Sutin, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 86: 829(1964).
96. R. M. Milburn, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 79: 537(1957).

97. R. E. Connick and E. D. Stover, *J. Phys. Chem.*, 65: 2075(1961).
98. A. Zwickel and H. Taube, *Disc. Faraday Soc.*, 29: 42(1960).
99. A. Haim and N. Sutin, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 87: 4210(1965).
100. A. E. Ogard and H. Taube, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 80: 1084(1958).
101. D. E. Pennington and A. Haim, *Inorg. Chem.*, 5: 1887(1966).
102. A. Haim, *Inorg. Chem.*, 5: 1486(1966).
103. D. E. Ball and E. L. King, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 80: 1091(1958).
104. J. H. Espenson, K. Shaw, and O. J. Parker, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 89: 5730(1967).
105. J. B. Hunt and J. E. Earley, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 82: 5312(1960).
106. A. Adin and A. G. Sykes, *J. Chem. Soc., A*, 518(1966).
107. D. E. Pennington and A. Haim, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 88: 3450(1966).
108. A. Adin, J. Doyle, and A. G. Sykes, *J. Chem. Soc., A*, 1504(1967).
109. N. Bjerrum, *Z. Physik. Chem.*, 59: 336(1907).
110. G. Grube and L. Schlect, *Z. Electrochem.*, 32: 178(1926).
111. I. P. Alimarin, E. R. Nikolaeva, V. I. Tikhonova, and L. V. Bobrova, *Zh. Noerg. Khim.*, 7: 298(1962).
112. S. Kuo, "Numerical Methods and Computations", Addison-Wesley, Reading, Massachusetts, 1965.
113. J. H. Espenson and O. J. Parker, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.*, 90: 3689(1968).

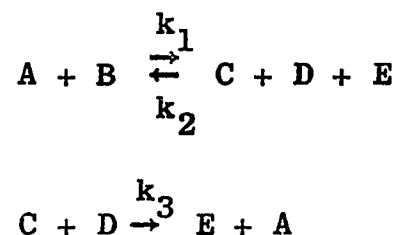
## APPENDIX

## Computer program for nonsteady-state kinetics

## Contents

- (1) Introduction
- (2) User instructions
- (3) Flow diagram
- (4) Fortran listings

Introduction      This program sets up differential equations for the following reaction scheme, and solves the equations using the Runge-Kutta iteration procedure.



The following information is supplied for each computation:

- |                 |   |
|-----------------|---|
| IA, IB, ...etc. | Initial concentration of each substance.  |
| EA, EB, ...etc. | Molar absorptivity for each substance times optical path length. (If one desires to compute only concentrations and not absorbances, these values are arbitrary.) |
| R1, R2, R3      | Known values of the three rate constants.   |

The Runge-Kutta method of solving initial-value problems utilizes the differential equations to approximate the slopes over a given interval (112). If the interval is small enough, then  $y_{n+1} = y_n + k\Delta t$ ,  $x_{n+1} = x_n + k\Delta t$  and succeeding values of  $x$ ,  $y$  as a function of  $t$  can be calculated. The subroutine RNKT calculates four slopes  $\cdot$ delt at what would correspond to previous time,  $p.t. + \frac{DEL T}{2}$ ,  $p.t. + DEL T$ . These slopes are then used to calculate the new increments  $x,y$  ( $x$ -amount of intermediate formed in time  $DEL T$ ,  $y$ -amount of product formed in time  $DEL T$ ) by which the various concentrations are changed,  $TA$ ,  $TB$ , ... are always the current value of the concentrations hence the functions are evaluated at  $(0,0)$  each time the subroutine is used.

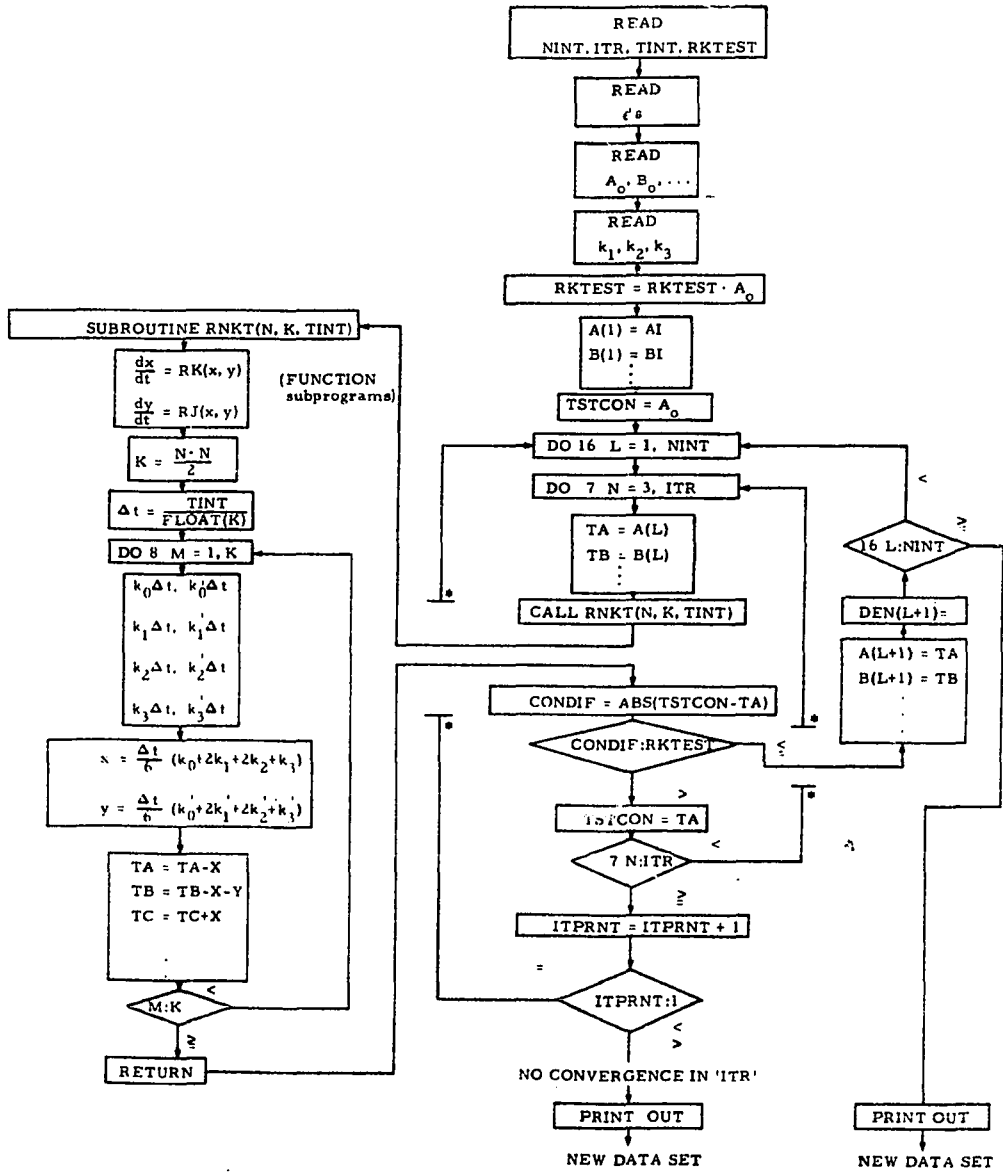
The size of the chosen interval is not critical because a test of the resulting concentration change of  $A$  is always made. The value of  $TINT$  is automatically divided by 4 at the least, then 8, 12, 18, 24, ... if necessary. The actual evaluation is done over the smaller intervals, but printed values correspond to the interval  $TINT$ . The number of times the interval is subdivided is controlled by  $ITR$ . If in " $ITR$ " times the convergence test is not met, the program repeats these calculations with the iterations printed option in effect.

| <u>User instructions</u> | Some definitions are as follows:  |
|--------------------------|---|
| NINT-                    | Number of equal time intervals ( $\leq 49$ unless dimensions in program are changed)                      |
| ITR-                     | Number of times that a given time interval can be subdivided to obtain convergence; 10-20 is appropriate. |
| ITP-                     | Iterations printed? 0=no, 1=yes   |
| TINT-                    | Size of each time interval  |
| RKTEST-                  | Fraction of concentration of A that represents a suitable change in an interval; use $1 \times 10^{-3}$ . |

Input instructions are as follows:

- Card 1: 1 in col. 1; Title of particular run in col. 2-72
- Card 2: Using format (4I6): 1, NINT, ITR, ITP; format (2E 12.7): TINT, RKTEST
- Card 3: Using format (6F 12.7) EA, EB, EC, ED, EE, EF
- Card 4: Using format (6F 12.7): IA, IB, IC, ID, IE, IF
- Card 5: Using format (3F 12.7): Rate constants R1, R2, R3.





## IBM OS/360 BASIC FORTRAN IV (E) COMPILATION

```

C  RUNGE-KUTTA SOLUTION TO NON-STADY STATE PROBLEM
C  A + B = C + D + F (FORWARD RATE CONSTANT R1, 2ND ORDER,)
C  F + C + D = A + B (FORWARD RATE CONSTANT K2, 3RD ORDER)
C  C + D = A + E (FORWARD RATE CONSTANT R3, 2ND ORDER)
C  SUBSTANCES C AND D REPRESENT INTERMEDIATES
C  THE OVER-ALL REACTION IS B = E + F
COMMON R1,R2,R3,TA,TB,TC,TD,TE,TF
1  FORMAT(4F12.7)
2  FORMAT(6F12.7)
1001 FORMAT(18A4)
DIMENSION A(40),B(40),C(40),D(40),TITLE(18),DEN(40),E(40),F(40)
35 READ (1,1001)(TITLE(I),I=1,18)
READ (1,1)IPROB,NINT,ITR,ITPRNT,TINT,RKTEST
IF (IPROB)100,100,37
37 READ (1,2)FA,EB,EC,ED,EE,EF
READ (1,2)AI,BI,CI,DI,EI,FI
READ (1,2)R1,R2,R3
RKTEST=RKTEST*AI
A(1)=AI
B(1)=BI
C(1)=CI
D(1)=DI
E(1)=EI
F(1)=FI
DEN(1)=A(1)*EA+B(1)*EB+C(1)*EC+D(1)*ED+E(1)*EE+F(1)*EF
TSTCON=AI
IF (ITPRNT-1)39,39,39
39 WRITE (3,4)R1,R2,R3,RKTEST
4  FORMAT(1H1,T6,'CRCL+2 - V+2 RXN'//,T6,'R1,R2,AND R3 = ',1P3F12.5/
1,T6,'RKTEST = ',1PF12.5)
39 DO 16 I=1,NINT
DO 7 N=3,ITR
C  TA IS THE CURRENT VALUE OF THE CONCENTRATION OF A. TB ETC.
TA=A(L)
TB=B(L)
TC=C(L)
TD=D(L)
TE=E(L)
TF=F(L)
CALL RNKT(N,K,TINT)
IF (ITPRNT-1)28,27,28
27 WRITE (3,25)K,TA,TB,TC,TD,TE,TF,L
25 FORMAT(1H0,T6,'K= ',I2//,T6,'CONC. APE ',1P6F12.5//,T6,'AFTER RNKUTA
1 CALC. INT. = ',I2)
28 CONDIF=ABS(TSTCON-TA)
IF (CONDIF-RKTEST)13,13,14
14 TSTCON=TA
7 CONTINUE
ITPRNT=ITPRNT+1
IF (ITPRNT-1)8,39,9
8 WRITE (3,1001)(TITLE(I),I=1,18)
WRITE (3,12?)R1,R2,R3
12? FORMAT(1H0,T6,'CRCL+2 - V+2 RXN'//,T6,'R1 = ',1PF10.2//,T6,'R2 = '

```

```

C      SUBROUTINE RKKT(N,K,TINT)
C      THIS SUBROUTINE DEFINES INTERVALS AND SLOPES FOR RUNGE-KUTTA
C      DIMENSION A(80),R(80),C(80),D(80),TITLE(18),DFN(80),E(80),F(80)
C      COMMON P1,R2,R3,TA,TB,TC,TD,TE,TF
C      K=N*N/2
C      DELT=TINT/FLOAT(K)
C      THE FUNCTION X REPRESENTS THE NEXT INCREMENT OF DECREASE IN THE
C      CONCENTRATION OF A, AND THE ACCOMPANYING INCREASE IN CONCENTRATIONS
C      OF C AND D. Y REPRESENTS SAME QUANTITIES DEFINED FOR B AND F.
C      DO 8 M=1,K
      RK1=KK(0,0,0,0,0)*DELT/2.0
      RJ1=RJ(0,0,0,0,0)*DELT/2.0
      KK2=KK(RK1,RJ1)*DELT/2.0
      RJ2=RJ(RK1,RJ1)*DELT/2.0
      RK3=KK(RK2,RJ2)*DELT
      RJ3=RJ(RK2,RJ2)*DELT
      RK4=KK(RK3,RJ3)*DELT
      RJ4=RJ(RK3,RJ3)*DELT
C      THE INCREMENTS AND DECREMENTS ARE CALCULATED FROM A PARTICULAR SFT
C      OF RUNGE KUTTA COEFFICIENTS. OTHER EQUATIONS AND COEFFICIENTS
C      ARE SOMETIMES USED.
      X=(2.0*PK1+4.0*PK2+2.0*PK3+PK4)/6.0
      Y=(2.0*FJ1+4.0*FJ2+2.0*FJ3+RJ4)/6.0
      TA=TA-X
      TB=TB-X-Y
      TC=TC+X
      TD=TD+X
      TE=TE+Y
      TF=TF+X+Y
C      CONTINUE
      RETURN
      END)

      SIZE OF COMMON 000036 PROGRAM 003380
      END OF COMPILATION RKKT

FUNCTION RK(X,Y)
DIMENSION A(90),B(90),C(90),D(90),TITLE(19),DEN(90),F(90),F(90)
COMMON P1,R2,R3,TA,TB,TC,TD,TE,TF
RK=P1*(TA-X)*(TB-X-Y)-R2*(TC+X)*(TD+X)*(TF+X+Y)-P3*(TC+X)*(TE+X)
RETURN
END

      SIZE OF COMMON 000036 PROGRAM 002930
      END OF COMPILATION RK

FUNCTION RJ(X,Y)
DIMENSION A(90),H(90),C(80),D(80),TITLE(18),DEN(80),F(80),F(80)
COMMON P1,R2,R3,TA,TB,TC,TD,TE,TF
RJ=R3*(TC+X)*(TD+X)
RETURN
END)

      SIZE OF COMMON 000036 PROGRAM 002764
      END OF COMPILATION RJ

```

```

11PE10.3/,T6,'R3 = '1PF10.3)
WRITE (3,15) ITR
15 FORMAT(1H0,T6,'NO CONVERGENCE IN 'I2,' ITERATIONS')
WRITE (3,22) CONDIF,RKTEST
22 FORMAT(1H0,T6,'CONDIF AND RKTEST ARE '1PF12.5,' AND '1PE12.5)
WRITE (3,10)K,TA,TB,TC,TD,TE,TF
10 FORMAT(1H0,T6,'K = 'I2/,T6,'TA = '1PE12.5/,T6,'TB = '1PE12.5/,
1T6,'TC = '1PE12.5/,T6,'TD = '1PE12.5/,T6,'TE = '1PE12.5/,T6,
1*TF = '1PE12.5)
GO TO 35
13 A(L+1)=TA
B(L+1)=TB
C(L+1)=TC
D(L+1)=TD
E(L+1)=TE
F(L+1)=TF
C THE FOLLOWING EQUATION COMPUTES THE VALUE OF ABSORBANCE (DEN)
DEN(L+1)=A(L+1)*EA+B(L+1)*EB+C(L+1)*EC+D(L+1)*ED+F(L+1)*EF
1+F(L+1)*EF
16 CONTINUE
17 WRITE (3,1001)(TITLE(I),I=1,18)
WRITE (3,122)R1,R2,R3
WRITE (3,122)FA,EB,EC,ED,EE,EF
122 FORMAT(1H0,T6,'EA = '1PE10.3/,T6,'EB = '1PF10.3/,T6,'EC = '1PE10.3
1/,T6,'ED = '1PE10.3/,T6,'EE = '1PE10.3/,T6,'EF = '1PE10.3)
WRITE (3,24)
24 FORMAT(1H0,T10,'TIME          A          B          C
1      D          E          F          ABSORBANCE')
ZERO=0.0
WRITE (3,26)ZERO,AI,BI,CI,DI,EI,FI,DEN(1)
26 FORMAT(1H0,T4,1P8E14.5)
MINT=NINT+1
DO 19 L=2,MINT
TIME=TINT*FLGAT(L-1)
WRITE (3,26)TIME,A(L),B(L),C(L),D(L),E(L),F(L),DEN(L)
19 CONTINUE
GO TO 35
100 STOP
END

```

SIZE OF COMMON 000036 PROGRAM 005244

END OF COMPILATION MAIN

**ACKNOWLEDGMENT**

The author is grateful to Dr. James H. Espenson for his advice, and to the Atomic Energy Commission for financial assistance. Some portions of this dissertation have been published (113).